Commentary

Volume Fifty-eight, Number One, July 1974

Did the Press Uncover Watergate?

Edward Jay Epstein

Israel—With Terrorists / Joan Colebrook

Against the Neo-Malthusians / B. Bruce-Briggs

Crime and the Criminologists / James Q. Wilson

Voices of Orthodoxy / David Singer

Vonnegut & His Audience / Edward Grossman

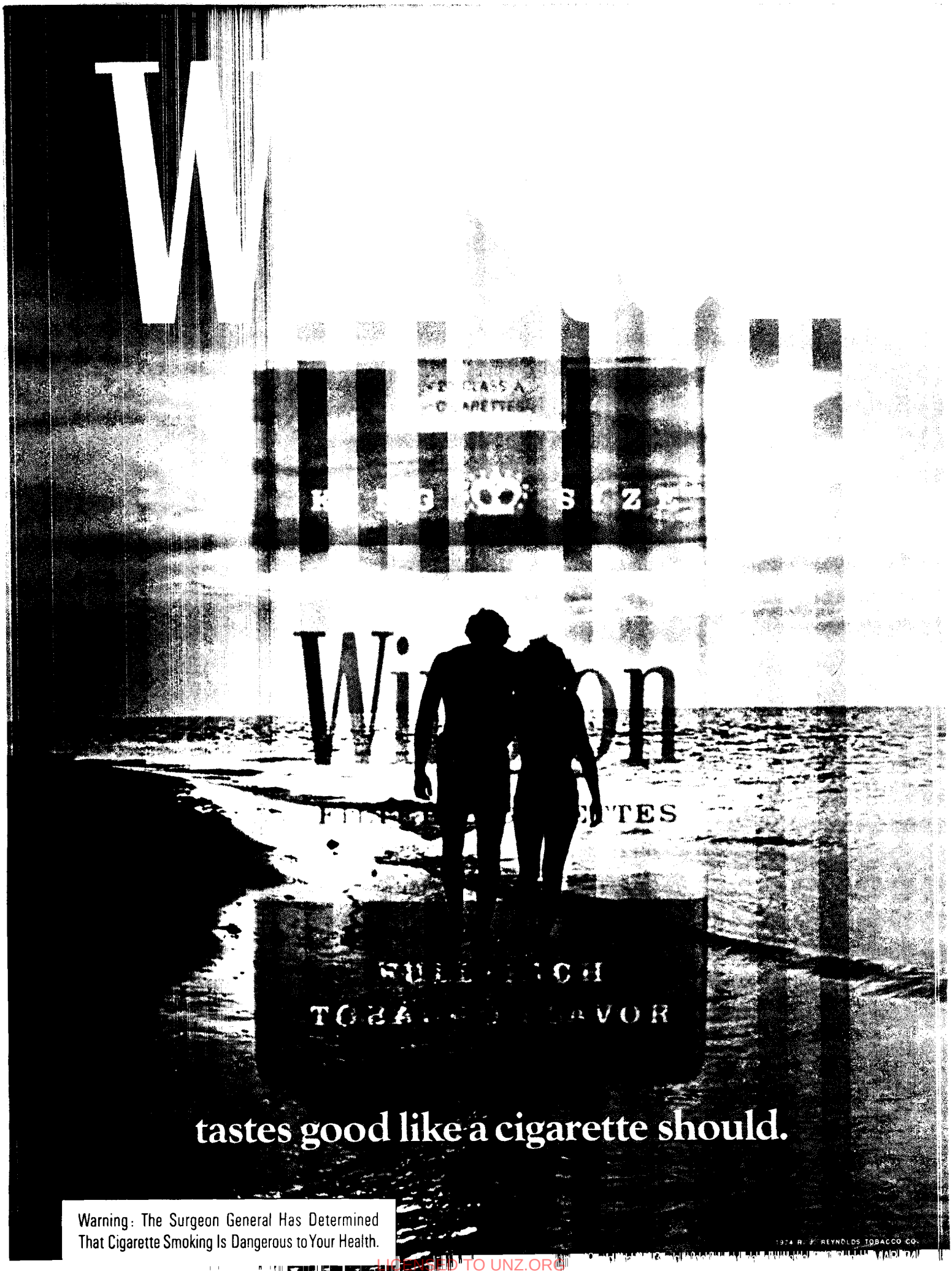
Coppola's Progress / William S. Pechter

Peace in the Middle East? Samuel Katz / Walter Laqueur

Books in Review: Paul H. Weaver / Jane Larkin Crain
Louis Berg / David Herbert Donald / Murray Friedman
David Stern / Joseph W. Bishop, Jr.

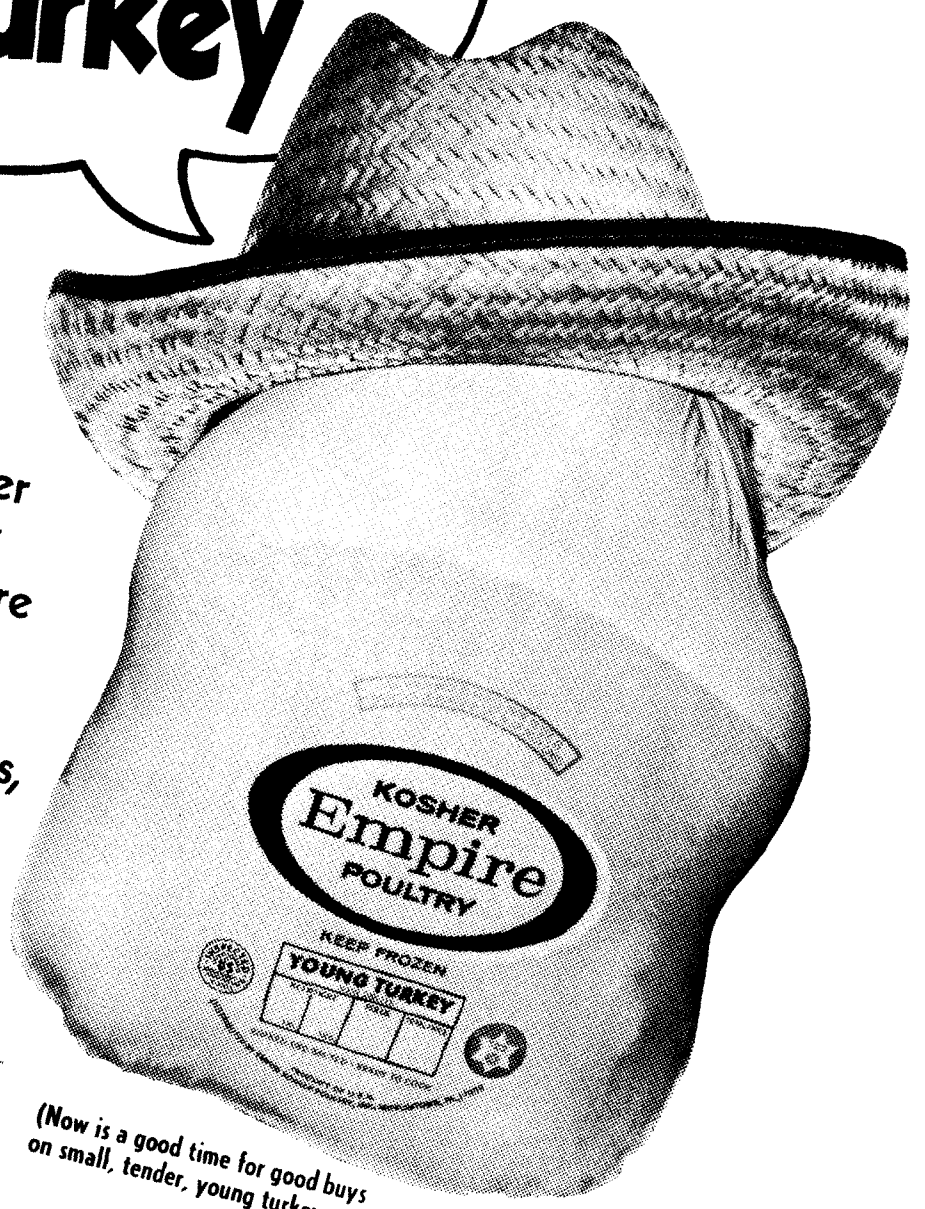
Published by the American Jewish Committee / $1.25

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED


W
Wi n
TES
tastes good like a cigarette should.
Warning: The Surgeon General Has Determined That Cigarette Smoking Is Dangerous to Your Health.
1974 R. J. REYNOLDS TOBACCO CO.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Let's Talk Turkey



For easy-fix Spring-Summer meals, choose from the big selection of delicious Empire Kosher turkey products, conveniently ready-to-cook and pre-cooked. Whole, Parts, Pan-Roasts, Rolls and Slices.

(Now is a good time for good buys on small, tender, young turkeys, 6-9 lbs.)

SPECIAL COLD WATER PROCESSED

KOSHER Empire POULTRY

INSPECTED U.S. DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE

The Most Trusted Name in Kosher Poultry

© EKP, Inc., 1974

Sold coast-to-coast at most Kosher butcher shops, food stores and dellys.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Commentary

VOLUME 58 NUMBER 1 *JULY 1974*

Articles

21 Did the Press Uncover Watergate? *Edward Jay Epstein*

25 Against the Neo-Malthusians *B. Bruce-Briggs*

30 Israel—With Terrorists *Joan Colebrook*

40 Vonnegut & His Audience *Edward Grossman*

47 Crime and the Criminologists *James Q. Wilson*

54 Voices of Orthodoxy *David Singer*

Movies

61 Coppola's Progress *William S. Pechter*

Letters

4 from *Samuel Katz, Walter Laqueur, David Kuselewitz, Carole Stone, John Romano, Hugh Amory, Gil Carl AlRoy, Leonard Probst, Rosalind Levitt,* and others

Books in Review

89 Choosing Our King, by Michael Novak *Paul H. Weaver*

92 Enormous Changes at the Last Minute, by Grace Paley *Jane Larkin Crain*

94 The Provincials, by Eli N. Evans *Louis Berg*

96 Thomas Jefferson: An Intimate History, by Fawn M. Brodie *David Herbert Donald*

96 Ethnic Conflict and Political Development, by Cynthia H. Enloe *Murray Friedman*

100 Elsewhere, Perhaps, by Amos Oz *David Stern*

101 The Price of Perfect Justice, by Macklin Fleming *Joseph W. Bishop, Jr.*

Editor: Norman Podhoretz

Executive Editor: Neal Kozodoy

Managing Editor: Marion Magid

Associate Editors: Brenda Brown, Maier Deshell

Contributing Editors: Robert Alter, Milton Himmelfarb, Walter Laqueur

Editorial Assistant: Yvonne M. Lancaster

Business Manager: Ronald Greene

Production Manager: Bruce Lodi

Cover: The Drawing Board, Inc.

COMMENTARY is published monthly by the American Jewish Committee—Single copy is $1.25; $12 a year; 3 years $32; 5 years $48—Add $3.00 per year for all foreign, including Canada and Latin America—Second class postage paid at New York, N.Y. and at additional mailing offices.

Copyright © 1974 by the American Jewish Committee; all rights reserved under International and Pan American Copyright Conventions—

Indexed in *Readers' Guide, Book Review Digest, Public Affairs Information Service, Index to Jewish Periodicals, ABC Pol Sci, Historical Abstracts,* and *America: History and Life*—Unsolicited manuscripts must be accompanied by a stamped, self-addressed return envelope.

EDITORIAL & BUSINESS OFFICES: 165 E. 56th St., New York, N.Y. 10022

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

How free can a checking account be?

Really Free!

As free as a checking account can be.

No minimum balance.
No monthly service charge.
No charge for checks.
No minimum opening deposit.
No charge for monthly statements.
No charge for printing your name on checks.

That's how free your own personal checking account can be.
To open your free checking account, either come in, write or call TN 7-1080.

Also inquire about our low cost installment loans.

IDB

Israel Discount Bank Limited

Main New York office: 511 Fifth Avenue/Branch: 1350 Broadway, New York
Telephone: TN 7-1080

Licensed by the New York State Banking Dept.

Total assets exceed 2.7 Billion Dollars

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

A Statement of Aims

In sponsoring COMMENTARY, the American Jewish Committee aims to meet the need for a journal of significant thought and opinion on Jewish affairs and contemporary issues. Its pages will be hospitable to diverse points of view and belief, and it hopes to encourage original creative endeavor in the various fields of culture. The opinions and views expressed by COMMENTARY's contributors and editors are their own, and do not necessarily express the Committee's viewpoint or position. The sponsorship of COMMENTARY by the Committee is in line with its general program to enlighten and clarify public opinion on problems of Jewish concern, to fight bigotry and protect human rights, and to promote Jewish cultural interest and creative achievement in America.

AMERICAN JEWISH COMMITTEE
Elmer L. Winter, *President*

The Commentary Publication Committee

Maurice Glinert, *Chairman*

Eli M. Black
Donald M. Blinken
Charles D. Breitel
Edward E. Elson
Richard C. Ernst
Robert H. Haines
Sydney M. Kaye
Lewis J. Laventhol
Richard Maass
Bess Myerson
Ned Pines
Frederick P. Rose
David Sher
John Slawson
Harry Steiner
Alan M. Stroock*
Laurence A. Tisch
Ben Touster
Gerard Weinstock

**Honorary Member*

Letters from Readers

Peace in the Middle East?

TO THE EDITOR OF COMMENTARY:

Walter Laqueur's article, "Israel After the War: Peace with Egypt?" [March], is finely balanced. Regrettably, however, his references to the sober realities of the conflict are balanced by much wishful thinking and by an accommodation of some of the facts to an apparently preconceived but quite imaginary scenario.

Mr. Laqueur claims that Israel could and should have made a separate "deal" with Egypt after the Six-Day War. He spells out what he thinks this should have been and indeed recommends a similar deal as a feasible policy now, after the October war. He suggests that an "interim accommodation" (*sic*) could have been reached with Egypt after 1967, based on a "demilitarization of the Sinai." I cannot here analyze the facile presentation of "demilitarization" as though it were a clearly understood panacea. It should be recalled, however, that demilitarization has proved in the past to be no real obstacle to an aggressor, and that it may, moreover, be a snare and a delusion to the intended victim. Nor can I guess what Mr. Laqueur believes Egypt should have given Israel in return for "demilitarization." These are questions secondary to the crucial implication of Mr. Laqueur's charge: that the Egyptians were *prepared* to reach an accommodation and would have accepted his proposal.

Factually this is pure myth. How was it to be achieved? Mr. Laqueur himself admits that there was no "genuine peace overture" from the Arabs. (Why "genuine"? It must be said for the Arabs that they did not even pretend to make *any* peace overture.) He himself quotes the decision of the summit conference of the Arab states in Khartoum in September 1967 that there would be "no peace, no recognition, no negotiation." He gives no evidence of any deviation from that decision, yet unconcernedly goes on to say "de-escalation might have worked." How could de-escalation have "worked" if the Arabs—and, first of all, Egypt—refused to conduct any form of negotiation about de-escalation or about anything else? This is not all. "The truth is," says Mr. Laqueur, "that those opportunities which did exist were not explored." What opportunities? In all his 6,000 words Mr. Laqueur does not give even the shadow of a hint.

The implications of this issue would not at first glance be worthy of much space. But the myth of the "opportunities that were not explored or missed," in spite of its absurdity, gained wide currency before 1973 and indeed was woven into the widespread, protracted, and substantially successful campaign of myth and fantasy conducted by ill-wishers of Israel, and by self-denigrating Israeli intellectuals seeking a sympathetic audience in "liberal" circles abroad—a campaign which in the long run served to whitewash the Arab aggressors and distorted and eroded Israel's image in the world.

In sketching in the background to his main theme Mr. Laqueur provides us with a tangled analysis of Israeli attitudes which too owes more to his projected scenario (and perhaps to certain prejudices) than to the facts. He declares that after the Six-Day War a good case could be, and was, made on military grounds for not withdrawing from the cease-fire lines—"quite apart from the biblical prophecies and other divine injunctions invoked by the few Israeli annexationists." This passage raises a large question of credibility. Why does Mr. Laqueur reserve the term "annexationists" for those "few" people who, in his words, invoked "biblical prophecies and other divine injunctions"? (The reference to "other" divine injunctions is apparently intended to be facetious at the expense of religious Jews.) Are people who propose "annexation" on grounds of security less annexationist than people who adduce other reasons?

When he talks of "the few" annexationists, is he summarizing a statistical breakdown? It is a strange, and obviously subjective, description of the very large segment of the population, including personalities from all parties—Left, Right, and Center—and including eminent personalities in all walks of life—academics, writers, soldiers, jurists, educators, rabbis—who believed that the demands of Israel's self-preservation (after

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

What do they say about you when they're talking to each other?

For that matter, what do they say about themselves?

"They" meaning the rest of the world: Frenchmen and Englishmen; Russians and Germans and Arabs; Mexicans and Japanese and Swedes. They do, of course, talk about you. Sometimes with admiration. And not infrequently in quite unflattering terms.

Often they're equally critical when they're talking about themselves. But that's for home consumption. And they speak for every shade of opinion on all the other subjects you're interested in as well: politics and social problems; manners and morals; art and books and science and the theater.

We invite you to eavesdrop with us once a month.

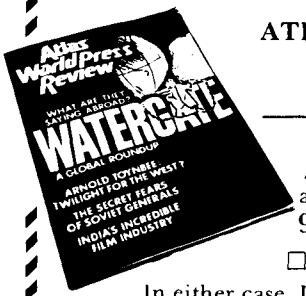
ATLAS WORLD PRESS REVIEW is the thoughtful American's way to listen in on the world. It's fast, first-hand, authentic—and totally fascinating. The voices it brings you are the best-informed and most eloquent that every nation commands: the most influential and most entertaining newspapers and magazines published *everywhere outside the U.S.*

Figaro and *Der Spiegel* and *La Prensa*. . .*Pravdá* and *The Economist* and *Al Ahram*. . . *Punch* and *Réalités* and *The Peking Times*. There's no way you could read them all. There's no real reason why you should (not everything they have to say is of genuine interest to you).

But we do read them all (plus more than 1,000 others, published in every major language on earth). We select from each of them the news reports, columns, editorials, commentary, even cartoons that are indeed most pertinent (or perhaps just most amusing). Then we excerpt them, translate them—and place them side-by-side, so that you can see for yourself how a single story changes, depending upon whose ox is gored.

ATLAS isn't for people whose minds are closed to other opinions. But it can be a captivating adventure for those of you who travel abroad, do business abroad, have an ear for "the other side of the story" and a healthy curiosity about people quite different from yourselves.

Try *ATLAS* today. The coupon below will bring it to you at a Special, money-saving Introductory Rate. And from then on, you can look forward to a thought-provoking, stimulating trip around the world each month!



ATLAS WORLD PRESS REVIEW
P.O. BOX 2550 • BOULDER, COLO. 80302

Please enter my subscription to
ATLAS WORLD PRESS REVIEW
at your Special Introductory Rate—
9 monthly issues for just $8.00

☐ Payment enclosed ☐ Bill me later

In either case, I understand that I am free to cancel at any time during my subscription and will receive a full refund for any copies not yet mailed.

Name _____
please print

Address _____

City _____ **State** _____ **Zip** _____

Outside the U.S. and Canada add $3.00

C-7

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

three defensive wars) were buttressed not only by the historic, unbroken national connection of the Jewish people with Palestine (which is what Zionism is about) but also by criteria solidly grounded in the modern history of the country, in international law, and in any canon of accepted international morality and conduct.

There is a substantial post-Six-Day War literature on the subject, including studies in depth by respected international jurists which make plain not only the preemptive validity of Israel's claim to Western Palestine, but also the absence of Egyptian sovereign rights in Sinai and the logic and legality of Israel's presence in that peninsula.

No less strained and stretched is Mr. Laqueur's picture of official Israeli government attitudes. He claims that "as time went on . . . Israeli leaders became increasingly pessimistic about the prospects of a peace settlement. As long as the Arabs were unwilling to talk, Israel had to stand fast. A growing reluctance was felt even to discuss the possible terms of a settlement."

Such a reluctance *could* have been a logical consequence of Arab intransigence. In some other society this is what might have happened. In fact, in Israel, exactly the opposite happened. It is doubtful if there is any precedent for the intense discussion that went on in Israel in the six years after the Six-Day War on the future of the "territories," on prospects of peace with the Arabs, and on all their related subjects. The absence of any Arab gesture, let alone willingness to discuss, only intensified the internal clash of opinion ("playing chess with ourselves," as one politician described it). The newspapers were filled day after day with articles, and with letters from readers; radio and television never tired of confrontations; lecturers from all camps were in constant demand on the perennial subject; the campuses boiled over; high-school classes were riven with dispute; social gatherings became political study meetings; families were cleft in two. Time after time the Knesset plowed over the same ground. And above this incessant noise of public debate came an equally persistent stream of statements, declarations, and expressions of opinion (and promises) by government members. Reluctance to discuss? It was impossible to keep members of the government quiet, as the then Prime Minister, Levi Eshkol, pointed out. It would be safe to wager that the number of statements by Israeli leaders on the subject of possible terms of negotiation with the Arabs between June 1967 and October 1973 runs into many hundreds.

Nor, contrary again to Mr. Laqueur's thesis, did the government's attitude harden. It gradually *eroded*. After six months of resistance to Abba Eban's pressure, it accepted the UN Security Council Resolution 242, which provided for "withdrawal from occupied territories," thus determining in advance the basis and the thrust of any future negotiations even while the Arabs continued to refuse to negotiate. Eighteen months later, the dominant Labor party laid down a more specific outline of terms for a settlement in the so-called Unwritten Law. This provided for a major withdrawal in Sinai (while holding Sharm el-Sheikh), and for an unspecified withdrawal in Judea and Samaria. Finally, in 1973 the Labor leaders evolved a new program, the Galili 14-point document, which represented a retreat even from the Unwritten Law.

All this while the Arabs, though employing semantic variants, continued—all of them—to show no signs of budging from their refusal to negotiate and from their simple demand for an Israeli withdrawal without negotiation from all territories occupied in 1967 and the "restoration of the rights of the Palestinians." My view of the Israel government's policies is much more dim that that of Mr. Laqueur, but in the name of what scholarly analysis, of facts, of logic, of morality, or even of pragmatic politics, does he lay the absence of negotiations at the door of the Israeli government?

Having conjured up an Israeli policy of "reluctance to discuss a peace settlement," Mr. Laqueur proceeds to find flaws in it. He lists a number of the changes and developments that were taking place in the world—*all to the advantage of the Arabs*: the all-out aid of the Soviet Union as against the far less than wholehearted support of the U.S. for Israel; the "overrating" by Jerusalem of the policy of détente; and the oil weapon. His list, correct in itself, is not complete. The international scales were indeed turning drastically in favor of the

Right on!

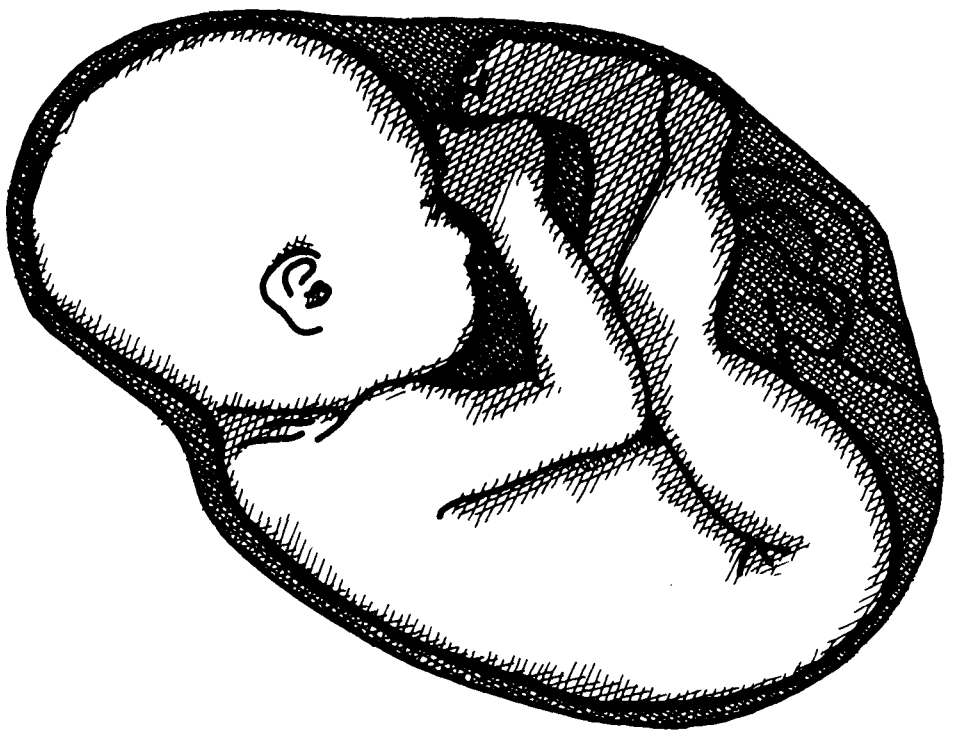
KAHLÚA® & Milk. What a cool idea.

Try it. An ounce of Kahlúa and four ounces of milk on the rocks. Wow, is that good.
And do send for the Kahlúa Recipe Book. It's our treat. Because you deserve something nice.

Kahlúa. Coffee Liqueur from Sunny Mexico. 53 Proof. Jules Berman & Assoc., 116 No. Robertson Blvd., Los Angeles, Calif. 90048

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

The War on Life Continues.



The unborn child, put together by chance out of time zero, is a human life that offers mankind its hope for a better world in the coming centuries.

Our nation cannot offer for long, both abortion on demand and the freedom to practice responsible birth control.

The time has come for a new secular society that is pro life and pro civilization.

NON-SECTARIAN COMMITTEE FOR LIFE
Box 1234, Mount Vernon, New York 10551

Contributions are tax deductible.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Arabs. Yet astonishingly, Mr. Laqueur finds in this development an additional reason for insinuating that the Israeli government should have, somehow, conducted negotiations with the Arabs!

If the Arabs, in September 1967, immediately after the grave defeat they had suffered, proclaimed their utter and unchanging refusal either to negotiate with Israel or to consider giving up one iota of their ambition to erase her from the map—why, as the changes in the world pressed the scales down more and more in their favor, bringing the prospect of victory, as they saw it, ever nearer, why should they *then* become *less* intransigent, *more* willing to speak to Israel? In fact, of course they did not. And the paradoxical reality is that, in the face of the stone-wall attitude of the Arabs, the range of proposed territorial concessions by the Israeli government grew even greater. Eban, by 1972, was speaking of 98 per cent.

The construction by Mr. Laqueur of the charges that somehow the Israeli government was to blame for the absence of negotiation and even of an actual "accommodation," is presumably necessary to his thesis on the present prospect of peace with Egypt. Built into that construction is its central flaw, a flaw which indeed reflects the gravest ongoing blunder committed by the Israel government itself: the refusal to face the hard, the bitter fact that the dispute with the Arabs is not a quarrel over this or that strip of territory, but is the consequence of the unfaltering determination of the Arab nation, sprawled over the so-called "Arab world" from the Atlantic to the Persian Gulf, to eliminate the Jewish state from its "heart."

Moreover, only once before, at the moment of Israel's embattled birth as a state, did the Arabs have as rational a hope of the early achievement of their ambition as they have now.

At the beginning of his article Mr. Laqueur suggests that "any discussion of the current prospects for peace between Israel and the Arab countries has to begin by rehearsing the history of the Middle East between the Six-Day War of June 1967 and the Yom Kippur War of 1973." This proposition would be innocuous if it did not sidetrack and divert attention from the central pertinent proposition that any discussion of the prospects for peace will not be realistic until we know that the Arabs have given up their idea that the Jewish state must disappear.

An awareness of this proposition does indeed flicker fitfully in Mr. Laqueur's article, but to him, as to the Israeli government (some of whose members occasionally mention *en passant* that they know the Arabs aim at destroying Israel), the reality is presumably too harsh; so he backs away from it in order to indulge in his wishful-fantasy that a "deal," a "settlement," not only was but is possible.

I quote Mr. Laqueur: "Arab leaders had threatened Israel with extinction for many years prior to 1967 and those threats could not be dismissed as idle." This is rather an odd way to summarize the fact that the Arab leaders had not only threatened, but had spent much blood and treasure since Israel's very conception, in order to destroy the Jewish state; that in 1948, the people of newborn Israel—whose extent was less even than the area contained in the grotesque indefensible armistice lines of 1949—paid in 6,000 dead to repel the Arab onslaught—more, proportionately, than the British or the United States in the whole of World War II, ten times more proportionately than Israel's own losses in the October war; and that the Arabs maintained a comprehensive campaign of hostilities throughout the nineteen years that ended in the planned, concerted, "final" three-front offensive in 1967.

The theme of the necessity, the justice, the morality, the sanctity of destroying the Jewish state has become part of the warp and the woof not only of Arab politics, but of Arab education and of Arab literature. Mr. Laqueur shows some awareness of this. "To be sure," he writes, "one can find hundreds of articles and dozens of books published in Egypt all proclaiming the inadmissibility of a Jewish state in the Middle East." He could have added that these are part of the hundreds of books published throughout the Arab countries; that many of them revile the inhabitants of Israel as the scum of the earth, and some of them —including texts used in Egyptian schools—disseminate in concentrated form, and as factual material, all the anti-Semitic propaganda ever published, including the stories of the use of the blood of Christian children in the baking of matzoth, and the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*.

At no stage, in none of the changing circumstances, have the Arabs—*any* of the Arabs—given up the idea of the "inadmissibility of the Jewish state," nor in fact the public proclamation of their intention to extinguish it. The only concession they have made in response to the civilized gestures of horror at the coarse, widely-disseminated pre-1967 formula of "throwing the Jews into the sea," has been the evolution over the years of a formula which will not offend the casual ear, and which can reasonably even be used in the same breath as the word "peace." What is this formula? It is simple: Israel must withdraw from all territory occupied in the 1967 war and then the "national" (or alternatively "legitimate") "rights of the Palestinians must be restored."

The international developments, the October war and its dramatic aftermath, down to the oil embargo, have sown in the Arabs the belief that this object is now within their grasp. Far from budging from any part of this program, they now proclaim with confidence that it is already on the way, and threaten renewed war (and perhaps further use of the oil weapon) if Israel does not comply. Contrary to Mr. Laqueur's thesis, for which he does not produce a single piece of evidence, Egypt is at the fountainhead of Arab strategy and it is in the forefront of the Arab campaign.

Here is Anwar Sadat in a *Newsweek* interview (March 25, 1974) which is in fact no more than a repetition, broadly, of previous interviews: "When asked, 'What, in your judgment, is a settlement that everyone can live with?,' Sadat replied: 'It's quite clear. Evacuation of the territories occupied in 1967, along with a solution of the Palestinian problem that is based on the legitimate national rights of the Palestinians.'"

Sadat politely declined to define what the "legitimate national rights" meant, and intimated that this should be left to the "Palestinians" themselves.

It so happens that the precise Egyptian definition of the whole formula had been spelled out earlier by one of Sadat's most important publicists: Saleh Gawdat, the editor of the prestigious weekly *al-Mussawar* who, at the end of a

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

comprehensive explanation of the formula, explained that final peace —*sulh*—meant that "the Jews of Palestine will return to their senses and will dwell under one roof and under one flag with the Arabs of Palestine, in a secular state devoid of any bigotry or racialism, proportional to their respective numerical ratio in 1948. . . . The Jews who came from abroad will return to their countries of origin. . . ."

This is the formula of the Palestinian organizations; and it was ceremoniously adopted by all the Arab states at the Algiers summit conference where Egypt played a leading part. It is no less real a purpose than was Hitler's Final Solution. But Mr. Laqueur suggests that we assume that Sadat does not really mean it.

In fact, the Arabs' unrelenting purpose is a harsh and a grim prospect for Israel. It becomes actively perilous in consequence of the new collaboration between Sadat and Kissinger. Enough of the Arab blueprint has gained official American support to make feasible in Arab eyes the shrinking of Israel by diplomatic means (with or without a forced smile on Israel's face) to a stage where the final phase—the "restoration of the rights of the Palestinians"—will seem a walkover, more feasible than it seemed in 1967.

Mr. Laqueur, alive to the radical changes in the world constellation in favor of the Arabs before the October war, and surely not unaware of their far greater influence and power in the world after that war, ignores the far-reaching implications of the change. He ignores the new relationship between Egypt and the United States. He ignores the fact that Kissinger cooperated with the USSR in saving Egypt from military defeat in October, and that he has obviously persuaded Sadat to believe that he will exploit the power he holds over Israel to force upon her, within a reasonable period, the concession to very nearly all the demands of the Arab states.

The veritable campaign of propaganda by Sadat in favor of Kissinger, and of the United States, conducted both among his colleagues in the other Arab states and in all his public pronouncements, his emphasis on the *fundamental change* in U.S. policy which has led the U.S. "to embark" (as he said in the *Newsweek* interview) "on a policy of working toward peace based on justice for the region"—all these can only mean that Kissinger has accepted basically the Arab definition of "peace with justice." Otherwise, we may be sure, Sadat would not be so fulsome in his praise of him nor dare to press all his pan-Arab colleagues to trust him.

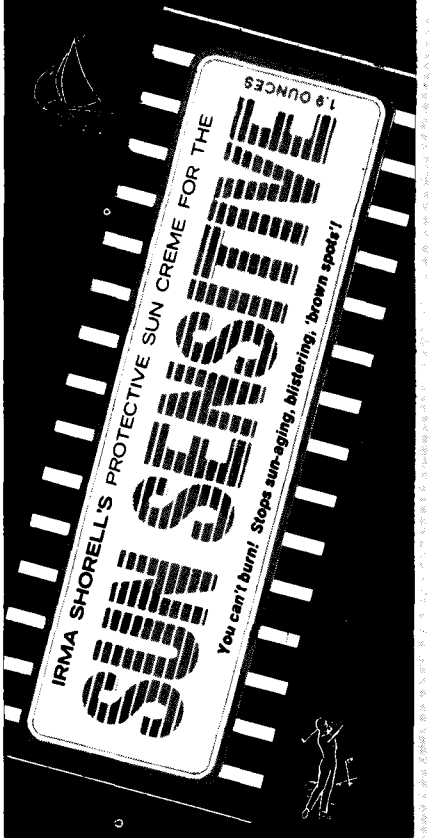
Moreover there is ample corroboration by Kissinger himself—not only in his pro-Egyptian actions during the October war but in his encouraging pronouncements thereafter.

It was Kissinger who, after the major effort by the Israel government to "prove beyond any doubt" that it was the Arabs who were the aggressors on Yom Kippur, blandly justified the Arab aggression. Later, in his Peking speech in November, he asserted in so many words that if the Geneva conference *succeeded,* Israel's position would be difficult—that is, she would have to give up so much territory that it would be necessary to consider giving her guarantees, American or international. In his January statement in Washington he expressed his confidence that a peaceful settlement would be reached in the Middle East and that there were only three problems for which as yet he had no solution: the Golan Heights, Jerusalem, and the rights of the Palestinians. But, he added ominously, he hoped "with Israeli cooperation" to solve these problems too.

From Sadat's immediate point of view this means that he can expect to be in early possession of the whole of Sinai. Indeed in the interview in *Newsweek* he declared that he expected "the next phase of *complete Israeli withdrawal*" to take "probably a few months."

Sadat, confident now of the support of the American State Department in achieving all but the final stages of the shrinking of Israel, has reason to be gratified to find that even now, when both he and Kissinger have left so little to the imagination about the scope of their cooperative endeavor, independent Jewish observers, instead of crying out and warning against the dire implication for Israel (and in the long run for American interests), insist on lulling the prospective victim into a false sense of security. Mr. Laqueur tries throughout his article, as a counterpoint to his more sober references to the realities, to suggest to

Recognized as
the world's
MOST EFFECTIVE
SUN PROTECTION
IN and OUT
of the water!



There is no other product made by any other company that works as effectively as Irma Shorell's SUN SENSITIVE — don't believe anyone who tells you otherwise!

A *MUST* for blondes, redheads — enthusiasts of fishing, sailing, golf . . . not oily or greasy, completely water repellent.

Irma Shorell's new SUN SENSITIVE works like a thermostat—stops OVER-TANNING. Stops sun-caused 'blotches' on face (even from The Pill). One application protects all day. $5.00

Write or phone

SAKS FIFTH AVENUE

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Available at the following news outlets in Manhattan

Downtown
Eastern Newsstand Store
Lobby 55 Water Street
(Below Wall Street)
Newsstand
Broadway & Fulton N/W
Rabinowitz's Bookstore
Canal Street, West of Rutgers St.
Newsstand
Delancey & Essex Streets, N/E
Tobman's Newsstand
6th Ave., near Christopher Street
H. Reader's Stationery
47 University Place
East Side Bookstore
St. Mark's Place, West of 2nd Avenue
Newsstands
14th & 4th Avenue, S/E
20th & 3rd Avenue, N/E

Midtown
Empire State Building
Lobby/Eastern Newsstand Store
33rd & 5th Avenue
Newsstand
34th & 7th Avenue, N/E
Radicone's/Rutkin's/Fimiani Newsstands
42nd Street by Main Library
Newsstand
43rd Street & Broadway, S/E
Pan-Am Bldg./Lobby-Main Newsstand
44th & Vanderbilt
Eiffel News
Upstairs-605 Lexington Ave. at 53rd
Gotham Book Mart
41 West 47th (bet. 5th & 6th Avenues)
R. Gordon
12 East 55th Street
United Nations Plaza Bldg./Lobby
47th Street & 1st Avenue
Newsstand
57th Street & First Avenue N/E
Gottfried's Smoke Shop
600 Madison Avenue (64th Street)
Newsstand
1247 Second Avenue (64th Street)
Klass's Stationery
70th & Lexington Avenue
Newsstand
57th & 8th Avenue, N/W

Uptown
Stewart's Stationery
72nd Street, Bwy./West End Avenue
Newsstands
339 Amsterdam Avenue (76th Street)
79th & Broadway, N/W
81st & Central Park West
1100 Lexington Avenue (77th St.)
992 Madison Avenue (77th St.)
1156 Madison Avenue (86th St.)
250 West 89th Street (Broadway)
2659 Broadway (101st Street)
Adlo Store
106th Street & Broadway
Janoff's
2882 Broadway (112th Street)
Columbia University Bookstore
114th Street & Broadway
Teachers College Bookstore
120th & Amsterdam Avenue

Israel that she should ignore them and follow a policy based on the assumption that Sadat is interested only in what Walter Laqueur thinks it reasonable for him to be interested in: the restoration to Egypt of Sinai. To this end he not only conjures up the mythical "opportunities" of the past as appropriate precedents for the opportunities of the present, but discovers new, less comprehensive "basic Egyptian demands" which do not exist and of which Sadat himself is clearly unaware. Thus he writes: "If the chances of overall peace are remote there does exist now (*as after 1967*) an opportunity for defusing the conflict, for rendering unlikely the renewal of fighting on a large scale. This can be done principally by Israel's meeting the basic demands of the Egyptians—gradual withdrawal of Israeli forces from *large parts* of the Sinai and the recognition in principle of Egyptian sovereignty there, in exchange for demilitarization" (emphasis added).

Mr. Laqueur does indeed offer an explanation why he thinks it right and reasonable for Israel to disregard the whole monstrous edifice of Arab absolute negation of Israel, and the history of Egyptian aggression since 1948, compounded by the repeated unabashed proclamation of the "Palestinian formula" which Mr. Laqueur knows means the plan for extinguishing Israel. He does indeed suggest why we should take his word for it that at the very moment when the elimination of the intrusive Jewish state from the map of the "Arab world," of which Sadat has dreamed for twenty-five years, appears to be within the grasp of the Arab nation—he intends to turn his back on it and on the Arab people for whom he has already shed so much blood, and to tell the Syrian Arabs, and the Jordanian Arabs, and the Palestinian Arabs that they must now fight their "own" battles.

"Egypt has assured its allies," writes Mr. Laqueur, "that it will under no circumstances make peace with Israel unless Israel withdraws from all occupied territories and unless the national rights of the Palestinians are restored. The official interpretation of this formula, as I have noted, means the liquidation of the State of Israel. *There are, however, several other interpretations possible*" (emphasis added). But Mr. Laqueur does not specify the "other possible interpretations," nor, if they exist, of what weight they are if the intending liquidators of Israel do not appear to know about them.

But Mr. Laqueur goes on: "There are, in addition, legitimate grounds for doubting the strength of Egypt's commitment to the cause of its allies." He proceeds to explain the jealousies and differences in the Arab world and adds that "when the hour of truth comes, as it did in October 1973, little more than token support is ever forthcoming from its Arab friends." For whatever little this would be worth in practical politics, it is simply not true. Already in 1967, then in the years after 1967—in every sphere of the ongoing diplomatic and propaganda offensive, and in the support given to the terrorist organizations—and now in the October war, the looser and sometimes fragile inter-Arab collaboration of previous years gave way to an adequately effective and well-coordinated partnership. For all the characteristic inter-Arab squabbling, and sometimes harder quarrels over tactics, there is no sign of the coordination breaking down. Not least important is the complete unity of purpose and thrust with the main "Palestinian" organizations, exemplified most sharply at the Algiers summit conference.

More fundamental, however, is the distortion in the very concept conjured up by Mr. Laqueur of "Egyptian commitments to her allies." Mr. Laqueur turns his back on the "first cause," and propounds a false premise—which originates from one of the themes of pro-Arab propaganda—arising out of Israeli occupation of Sinai, as though somehow the world began with an arbitrary Israeli occupation of Sinai. He ignores the fact that fighting between Egypt and Israel started in 1948, with the declared purpose of Egypt (and the other Arab states of the time) to wipe out Israel, which did *not* occupy Sinai; continued in 1956 and again in 1967, when Sinai, far from being occupied by Israel, was used by Egypt as a base and staging-post for destroying Israel. The historic truth is that the Egyptian "commitment," first undertaken in 1948, and implemented ever since, is *not to "allies." It is a commitment to the "Arab nation" as a whole, to Egypt herself, that the "Arab territory" of "Falastin" must be redeemed.* The Arabs, moreover,

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

pointed out endlessly before 1967 that it was Arab honor that required such redemption.

Inter-Arab squabbles can be serious. If Israel did in fact disappear, they would no doubt bring on a new bloodbath in the fight over the spoils, with the "Palestinians" as the foremost victims. Today and in the foreseeable future, however, these squabbles do not and will not prevent coordination against Israel. Least of all is there likely to be a breakdown when the game appears to be in their hands.

Mr. Laqueur suggests yet another reason for us to believe that after getting back even a part of Sinai, Sadat will let up. "There is a strong inclination inside Egypt," he writes, "to put Egyptian interests first, pan-Arab interests second." I do not know what this means exactly, but I challenge Mr. Laqueur to produce a single statement by an Egyptian leader to suggest that there is any Egyptian interest which contradicts and supersedes or even suspends the obligation of "solving the problem of Palestine."

If there is such an inclination in Egypt, and its relevant implications are those suggested by Mr. Laqueur—that the self-interest of Egypt requires her to abandon the struggle precisely now, in the most favorable circumstances since 1948—Sadat certainly makes no sign that he shares it. Not a single hint, not a word. On the contrary: his *Newsweek* interviewer asked him questions which contained an opening to declare his intention of preferring Egyptian interests to pan-Arab interests, and his negative reply was very emphatic. Not only did he reject the idea of an overall settlement with Egypt alone ("There will be no separate peace, Egypt, Syria, and the Palestinians will move forward in the negotiation together along parallel lines") but he specifically turned down the very idea that Mr. Laqueur's wishful thinking would dictate to him.

"Isn't it better in the next stage," asked his interviewer, "to negotiate an overall Sinai settlement, rather than a phase-by-phase arrangement . . .?"

Sadat replied: "That would be the wise way to proceed, but not Egypt alone. The other parties must also be included. Disengagement, which was negotiated separately on the Egyptian and Syrian fronts, was a purely military issue. When it comes to political issues, the three parts [i.e., Egypt, Syria, Jordan] are inseparable."

The simple truth is, of course, that at this moment Sadat is the main architect of the whole Arab policy, *he* is the chief coordinator, with Kissinger, of the "peaceful" advance toward Israeli withdrawal on all three fronts. Sadat is manipulating the timetable to insure the most convenient order of pressures. Far from abandoning his allies or the Palestine problem, he has now a blueprint for its solution; and though he is no doubt having his problems (originating, perhaps, in Moscow) about keeping the other players in line, there is no question of his and their common fundamental commitment to the cause, nor any indication of a weakening of their singlemindedness in its promotion.

Finally, Mr. Laqueur, who appropriately compares the prospect of an imposed settlement with the Munich conference of 1938, and correctly finds Munich offering an "instructive analogy" to the situation in which Israel now finds itself, suggests three differences, all intended no doubt to be comforting to Israel. The first is that "not every peace treaty in world history has been violated, nor every international guarantee ignored." This is true, but hardly relevant. So far every agreement the Arabs (including Egypt) have signed with Israel has been violated—beginning with the armistice agreement in 1949, through the moving up of the missiles to the Suez Canal in August 1970, down to the failure at this very moment of the commitment to thin out the artillery emplacements, so ceremoniously pledged by the Egyptians in the current "disengagement of forces in Sinai." Moreover, there is sufficient sanction in the Moslem religion for the breach of any agreement if and when the national interest requires it. But, in any case, of what value and what relevance are Mr. Laqueur's generalizations when we are concerned with a specific set of circumstances, a specific Arab purpose, and a specific international climate encouraging that purpose?

"Human beings should live with a maximum sense of responsibility for shaping their own lives individually and collectively."

—ALGERNON BLACK

Without Burnt Offerings

Ceremonies of Humanism

By Algernon D. Black

Leader Emeritus
New York Society for Ethical Culture

One-of-a-kind ceremonies created for particular people and occasions—a graduation, a death, a variety of marriages, the naming of a child—which movingly reflect deep human needs and potentialities.
$10.00

THE VIKING PRESS
625 Madison Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10022

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

THE JEWISH ...the only book club treating Religion... People... Humor.

Ask a historian to name the cultures that have contributed most to civilization as we know it today, and the answer is almost guaranteed. Ancient Persia. Babylon. Dynastic China. Greece in the Golden Age. Rome under Constantine. England under Elizabeth. Jeffersonian America. And Judaism—the only culture that has survived intact, from antiquity to the present, yet is still one of the least understood.

The Jewish Book Club has been created to help clear up some of the misunderstandings —misunderstandings that exist among Jews as well as non-Jews. Through our monthly offerings of current best-sellers, reference volumes, fine editions, and children's books, we help you build a home library that reflects the Jewish people's proud heritage. Through periodic offerings of recordings, art objects, and related materials ranging from music to cookery, we hope to help you come to know better some of the joys of Jewish creative achievement.

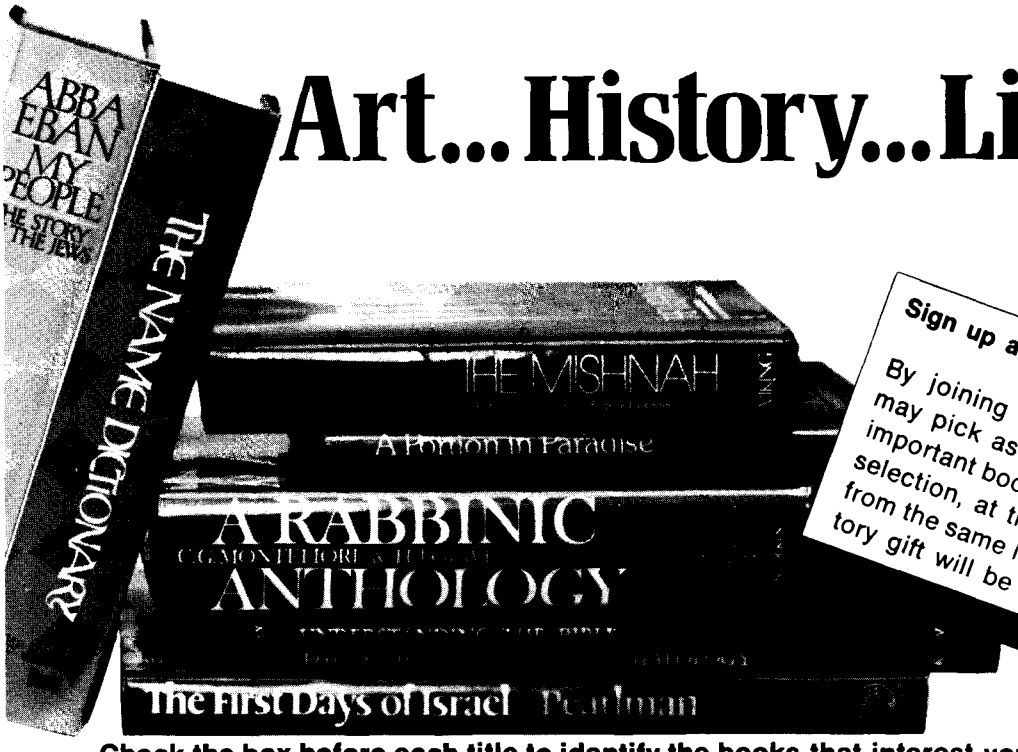
The Benefits of Membership

- **Free introductory gift—** worth up to $25.00 . . .
- **Free monthly newsletter—** lively, informative news about books of Jewish interest not always reviewed in the general press nor stocked by local stores . . .
- **Savings of up to 40%** on books about Jewish religion, law, history, archaeology, cooking, holy days and festivals, art, civilization, Jewish life in other lands, Jewish fiction; children's books; records and works of art in special limited editions. Best-sellers like MY PEOPLE, ISRAEL 25, REMBRANDT'S HAT, A CROWN OF FEATHERS . . .

  Works by such popular authors as Abba Eban, Amos Oz, Isaac Bashevis Singer, and Elie Wiesel and by scholars like Gershom Scholem, Abraham Joshua Heschel, Moshe Pearlman, Milton Himmelfarb, Joachim Prinz, to name but a few . . .
- **A valuable home library** of works recommended by the editors of COMMENTARY magazine.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

BOOK CLUB
every aspect of Jewish life
Art...History...Literature



Sign up and take any book on this page FREE

By joining The Jewish Book Club, you may pick as a free gift any one of these important books. Choose your first official selection, at the special member's price, from the same list, and your free introductory gift will be sent to you immediately.

Check the box before each title to identify the books that interest you.

COMPARE THE PUBLISHER'S PRICE AT THE LEFT WITH OUR SPECIAL MEMBER'S PRICE AT THE RIGHT AND SAVE UP TO 50%

☐ **3000 YEARS OF HEBREW LITERATURE, From the Earliest Time Through the 20th Century,** edited by Nathaniel Kravitz. Hundreds of writers and writings are fully discussed, and with generous excerpts from the literature itself which allow the reader to sample poetry, song, humor, biography, philosophy, religious, mystical and ethical writings from earliest biblical times to our own day. $10.00/**$6.95**

☐ **THE NAME DICTIONARY: Modern English and Hebrew Names,** by Alfred J. Kolatch. An indispensable guide for parents-to-be, and fun to browse through for any reader, this volume offers thousands of English names together with their Hebrew counterparts when such exist, and an analysis of their meanings and origins. $10.00/**$6.50**

☐ **ELSEWHERE, PERHAPS,** by Amos Oz. An intriguing new book by one of Israel's most prominent young writers, this ironic, yet charming, novel is set in a kibbutz near the Jordanian frontier, a microcosm ideally suited for this author. **TRAVELS THROUGH JEWISH AMERICA,** by Harry Golden. Once again Harry Golden examines the mores of American Jewry, with coast-to-coast reflections on small-town Jews and big-city Jews; Jewish politicians and the press; synagogue and temple; the professions, the liberals, and much more—all in the Golden style. Both books $15.95/**$11.95**

☐ **AT THE TABLE OF ISRAEL,** by Sandy Lesberg. These 300 traditional and modern dishes served by Israel's diverse population include Algerian goulash, Moroccan stuffed chicken with pomegranates, fish stuffed with walnuts, lamb with figs, and numerous other taste-tempting delicacies—*all made with readily available ingredients* and easy-to-follow directions. A gourmet recipe book, color illustrated, 8½ x 11. $15.00/**$11.95**

☐ **ISRAEL 25, A Pictorial Celebration of Israel's 25th Birthday,** by Golda Meir, David Ben-Gurion, *et al.* In this magnificent volume—the official publication for the anniversary, published under the patronage of the Central Ministry of Information of the State of Israel—the founders, builders, and defenders of Israel portray the vivid pageant of their country's past 25 years. 9¼" x 12¾". 325 photographs in color and black and white. $17.95/**$14.95**

☐ ***THE FIRST DAYS OF ISRAEL: In the Footsteps of Moses,*** by Moshe Pearlman. This clear and comprehensive account of the life of Moses remains faithful to the Bible while bringing to history compelling new insights. Created and produced in Israel, this handsome 9½" x 12" volume contains 79 full color photographs plus 42 in black and white. $19.95/**$11.95**

☐ **Ben Shahn's ECCLESIASTES.** The Book of Ecclesiastes, hand-written and illustrated by Ben Shahn, *has never been presented in so magnificent* an edition. This volume is a faithful reproduction of the original limited edition which made publishing history and is today a collector's item. Save 50% $25.00/**$12.50**

☐ ***REMBRANDT'S HAT,*** by *Bernard Malamud. Eight* stories, each one better than the last, reveal Malamud's profound Jewishness, his satisfying fusion of Jewish materials and fictional invention. $6.95/**$5.00**

☐ ***UNDERSTANDING THE BIBLE THROUGH HISTORY AND ARCHAEOLOGY,*** by Harry M. Orlinsky. This succinct and lucid volume interprets the Bible as religion, as history, and as literature. It includes over 200 photographs of significant archaeological finds, graphs, and charts to illustrate more than 400 Bible passages in both Hebrew and modern English. 8½" x 11". $15.00/**$11.95**

☐ **A RABBINIC ANTHOLOGY,** Selected and Introduced by Claude G. Montefiore and Herbert Loewe. This invaluable and nearly inexhaustible collection of Jewish scholarship reveals the majesty of Rabbinic thought in all its depth and *comprehensiveness. It is a compendium of all* those passages in the Talmudic and Midrashic literature that bear on the nature of God, the Law, virtue, prayer, faith, sin, charity, the Messiah, the Last Judgement; and it illuminates Rabbinic attitudes toward the family, asceticism, hospitality, courtesy, and peace. Over 900 pages: notes, indices, appendices. $20.00/**$15.95**

☐ **THE MISHNAH: ORAL TEACHINGS OF JUDAISM,** selected and translated by Eugene J. Lipman. A culling of the most relevant and interesting passages from a classic Jewish text are here presented to the general reader, along with an informed commentary and notes. **A PORTION IN PARADISE AND OTHER JEWISH FOLK TALES,** translated by H. Nahmad. The principal sources of these delightful stories are the Bible, the Talmud, and the Midrash, as well as medieval folk literature and Hasidic tales. Both books $13.50/**$10.75**

☐ **MY PEOPLE, The Story of the Jews,** by Abba Eban. This is top-notch history, written with perception and eloquence, and generously illustrated throughout. "The author has brilliantly measured up to the demands of his fascinating subject."—Nelson Glueck. 534 pages. $17.50/**$12.95**

☐ **THE PROVINCIALS: A Personal History of the Jews in the South,** by Eli N. Evans. This history of the Jews of the American South from the early 1800's to the present combines personal reminiscences with history and sociology to provide a dramatic chronicle of a complex society. $10.95/**$8.95**

THE JEWISH BOOK CLUB/ 165 East 56th Street, New York, New York 10022

NEW MEMBER ENROLLMENT FORM: Please send me FREE the book of my choice together with my first selection, and enroll me as a member of The Jewish Book Club. I agree to accept as few as 3 additional selections or alternates during the next 12 months at the special members prices (plus a small charge for postage and handling). All selections and alternates will be described for me in advance in Jewish Book News, and I may decline any of them by returning the printed card provided.

First Selection _____ Free Book _____

Name _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Will Mr. Laqueur's knowledge of the statistics of treaty-keeping and treaty-breaking mean anything if the Arab states achieve their purpose and Israel, after withdrawing "as required" to approximately the lines of June 5, 1967, and armed, albeit, both with American arms and American guarantees, is faced at Kfar Saba and Ashkelon and Jerusalem with the threatened attack (or coordinated "guerrilla" action) by Arab forces all described as "Palestinians fighting for the restoration of their rights"?

Second, Mr. Laqueur comforts us with the fact that Israel faces a coalition of states that have neither the cohesion nor the power of Nazi Germany, This may be scientifically true. But are we engaged in a study of comparative cohesion? This coalition, even without such cohesion, all but destroyed Israel in 1948, forced it to take preemptive action which alone saved it in 1967, brought on a near catastrophe in October 1973, and now continues to be highly effective.

And then Mr. Laqueur assures us that Israel—unlike Czechoslovakia in 1938—will fight. It must be gratifying to him to feel that even if Israel takes his advice, and discovers that the "flexibility" he urges upon it has once more forced it into the worst possible circumstances for a desperate fight for survival—Israel will not let him down.

SAMUEL KATZ

Tel Aviv, Israel

WALTER LAQUEUR writes:

For obvious reasons I cannot answer Samuel Katz's letter in detail; I call the attention of interested readers to my new book, *Confrontation: The Middle East and World Politics*, which covers some of the issues involved. On the question of whether deescalation might have worked, I refer readers also to Yair Evron's *The Middle East* (London, 1973). All I argued in my article was that certain opportunities, discussed at length in both these books, were not exploited in the period between 1967 and 1973. I am aware of Sadat's speeches and the writing of various Egyptian journalists, but these are only one aspect of the Egyptian situation; either Mr. Katz does not know about the other aspects or he does not want to know. He wants certainties—a peace treaty, secure borders, etc.—but we are not likely to have these in the near future. I was concerned not with a peace treaty but with the prevention of a war, or a series of wars, a prospect which since 1967 I regarded (in contrast to Mr. Katz) as inevitable, given the official Israeli policy of immobilism.

Mr. Katz's concept is basically that of Vladimir Jabotinsky in *The Iron Wall,* first published some fifty years ago. It can be summarized, not unfairly I believe, in a single sentence: The Arabs hate Israel, they would like to destroy it if they could, and Israel has to be strong to survive. These insights were common knowledge among the children of Rishon Le-Zion and Tel Aviv four decades ago. The trouble with them as an assessment of today's situation is that at this point Mr. Katz (and unfortunately not only he) stops thinking, instead of trying to formulate a concept, a policy, a perspective. My ideas may be questioned on various points (not, let me mention in passing, on the issue of the demilitarization of the Sinai, which would have provided, as we now know, a more effective warning system than the Bar-Lev line), but I did make several policy suggestions to lead Israel out of its present precarious position. Mr. Katz has no alternative whatsoever to offer. His view is that all the Arabs are against Israel, they will always be, and there is nothing Israel can do but hold on to what it has. This anti-concept is basically very pessimistic, for the Arabs are many and the Israelis few, the Arabs have both money and oil, and there is no symmetry between American support for Israel and Soviet support for the Arab countries.

In the final analysis, then, there is not much to choose between Mr. Katz's assessment of the situation and that of Qaddafi of Libya, Assad of Syria, and the Palestinians. This line of thought leads nowhere except to disaster; it is not a policy but the abdication of political thinking, and I find it perhaps the most worrisome aspect of an admittedly difficult situation. In their long history Jews have shown a great many sterling qualities and some that were not so admirable, but even their severest critics never thought them stupid. At the present time it is disconcerting to find otherwise intelligent men and women quite incapable of thinking rationally in political terms.

Sylvia Plath

TO THE EDITOR OF COMMENTARY:

Any man who presumes to enter into the psychic innards of experiences which are uniquely feminine, especially the sexual and the maternal, is bound to end up in the quicksand of (for him) the unknowable and the quagmire of a women's-lib counterattack. All the more so, if the woman in question died by her own hands, and is now undergoing a revival of recognition as a poet. I am referring, of course, to the late Sylvia Plath, and to John Romano's "Sylvia Plath Reconsidered" [April].

Mr. Romano begins by reiterating the currently fashionable (but in my opinion fallacious) dogma of the New Criticism, that a writer's *persona* is an impermissible criterion for judging his literary product. He then proceeds to contradict his own disclaimer by going beyond the decency of allowing the dead (and suicides, particularly) the privilege of privacy, which they have earned by their self-sacrifice. Now, whether suicide may truly be given the accolade of "earned" is a matter for theologians, and perhaps for psychiatrists, to judge, not for literary critics. . . . Mr. Romano's credentials do not entitle him to refute the validity and severity of the biblical curse to Eve: "I will greatly multiply thy sorrow, and thy conception; in sorrow shalt thou bear children, and thy desire shall be to thy husband, who shall rule over thee." This curse and its social and psychological consequences have been called "the biological tragedy of women." A woman may face up to it with resignation or with rebellion, which will inevitably find expression in her poetry, if she is a poet. Men, as lifemates or as critics, should tread this hallowed, yet too often profaned, ground with awe, or at least with caution. This, Mr. Romano unfeelingly fails to do. . . .

That Sylvia Plath herself committed the sin of delving into the (to her) unknowable agony of the victims of the Holocaust, need not deny her the right to be judged on her merits as a poet. The first I agree should rightly be the prerogative of the survivors; but only the second should have been Mr. Romano's concern in his essay. One may fault Sylvia Plath for narcissistic self-admiration in dis-

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

A Treasury of Taste-Tempting Jewish Dishes

At The Table Of Israel

A Unique Collection of 300 Traditional and Modern Recipes

by Sandy Lesberg

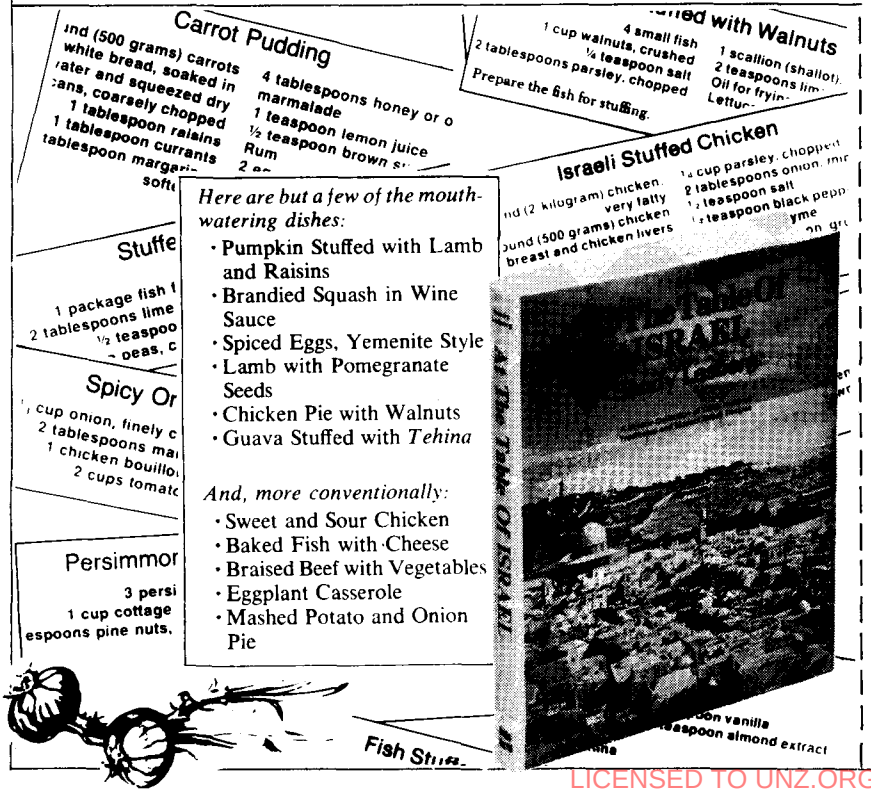
"For me the great fascination was in the diversity of foods that I found. Jews from Algeria prepare their goulash with couscous, Moroccan Jews stuff chicken with pomegranates, avocados are stuffed, shredded, baked, broiled, etc. Wherever the people of Israel began their journey, they carried their national dishes with them and now they are all a part of the table of Israel." In this one extraordinary volume you will find the highlights of national culinary specialties, each one translated into easy-to-find ingredients and easy-to-prepare directions. And as this is no ordinary cookbook, even though the recipes are fascinating in themselves, the author has chosen to illustrate them with 24 photographs in full color of the people rather than with pictures of the food.

"B'tea'von," as they say in Israel. Good appetite.

A gift for all seasons, this volume will delight anyone who enjoys gourmet Jewish cooking.

Large 8½" x 11" format.

Price $15.00



Jewish Book Club
165 East 56th Street,
New York, New York 10022

Please send _____ copies of AT THE TABLE OF ISRAEL, at $15.00 each. My check for $_____ is enclosed. (The Jewish Book Club pays all packing and shipping costs.)

Name _____

_____

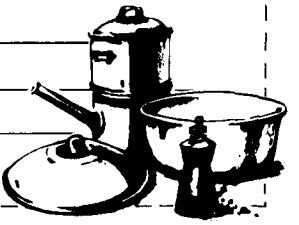
Address _____

_____

City _____

State _____

Zip _____



LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Unconventional Wisdom

The provocative and lucid writing that has earne Commentary its reputation as the most influentia monthly in America is now available to you in the for of individual *Commentary Reports.* You can get thes articles simply and quickly for your own research or fo school and college use (at reduced prices if ordered i quantity). To order, specify quantity in the bo next to titl

World Affairs

- ☐ **WAS WOODROW WILSON RIGHT?** by Daniel P. Moynihan
- ☐ **TO CHINA WITH LOVE** by Sheila K. Johnson
- ☐ **THE FUTURE OF CAPITALISM** by Robert L. Heilbroner
- ☐ **ON SOVIET DISSIDENCE** by Lev Navrozov
- ☐ **OIL** by Walter Laqueur & Edward Luttwak
- ☐ **THE END OF THE POSTWAR ERA** by Fritz Stern
- ☐ **HOW CASTRO FAILED** by Norman Gall
- ☐ ***AMERICA, EUROPE, AND THE MIDDLE EAST*** by Eugene V. Rostow

American Politics

- ☐ **AN APPOINTMENT WITH WATERGATE** by Seymour Martin Lipset & Earl Raab
- ☐ **WATERGATE & THE LEGAL ORDER** by Alexander M. Bickel
- ☐ **POLITICS & ACLU** by Joseph W. Bishop, Jr.
- ☐ **WHAT'S LEFT?** by Roger Starr
- ☐ **KISSINGER & THE POLITICS OF DETENTE** by Walter Laqueur
- ☐ **BLACK PROGRESS & LIBERAL RHETORIC** by Ben J. Wattenberg & Richard M. Scammon
- ☐ **THE LIMITS OF SOCIAL POLICY** by Nathan Glazer

Social Issues

- ☐ **MEN, WOMEN, AND THE PARENTAL IMPERATIVE** by David Gutmann
- ☐ **ENCOUNTER GROUPS & OTHER PANACEAS** by Alan L. Mintz
- ☐ **THE PROBLEM OF EUTHANASIA** by Sonya Rudikoff
- ☐ **THE POPULATION CONTROLLERS** by Samuel McCracken
- ☐ **THE LIBERATED WOMAN** by Midge Decter
- ☐ **GROWTH AND ITS ENEMIES** by Rudolf Klein
- ☐ **THE SPECTER OF EUGENICS** by Charles Frankel

Commentary Reports 165 East 56th Street, New York, N.Y. 10022

PRICE: 75¢ each. Minimum order $5.00*. Discount 20% on orders for 25 or more shipped to one address (single report or assorted titles). **POSTAGE & HANDLING:** 60¢ per order. Allow 21 days for delivery, or add 50¢ extra for faster mail service.

Price of Reports	$_____	NAME_____
Less 20% discount for 25 or more	_____	ADDRESS_____
Subtotal	_____	
Parcel Post	$ .60	_____
Optional faster mail service—ADD 50¢	_____	CITY_____
TOTAL	_____	STATE_____ ZIP_____

*Prepayment is not necessary for institutional or corporate orders.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

guise, in dwelling upon her "fifteen years of straight A's," and criticize her misfortune of unwanted wifehood and motherhood on social or moral grounds. One may cast psychiatric aspersions upon her ultimate act of self-immolation. But only the objective-correlative vectors of the poetic transfiguration of these intimacies into fiction need concern the critic, not her right to them (posthumously, all the more so).

Mr. Romano, I feel, has expended too much gratuitous talk on the first at the expense of his responsibility to deal adequately with the second. Sylvia Plath still deserves serious reconsideration as a poet, without disturbing the rest of her soul after her death, and the ghosts which tormented her during her tragically abbreviated lifetime.

DAVID KUSELEWITZ
Spertus College of Judaica
Chicago, Illinois

TO THE EDITOR OF COMMENTARY:

John Romano ought to reconsider his reconsideration of Sylvia Plath. It is, in fact, not a reconsideration, but the same old vindictiveness we have been getting since her suicide. Wherein does he differ from Irving Howe who said much the same thing about her concentration-camp images well over two years ago in *Harper's* (January 1972)? Plath's poem "Daddy," according to Howe, "aggrandizes on the 'enormity of ready emotion' invoked by references to the concentration camps, in behalf of an ill-controlled if occasionally brilliant outburst. There is something monstrous when tangled emotions about one's father are deliberately compared with the historical fate of the European Jews."

Mr. Romano's questioning of the legitimacy of using Dachau and Auschwitz to portray Plath's suffering is much the same as Mr. Howe's. Why? Is the fate of the Jews in camps a fate that can never be duplicated? Cannot one individual's psyche approximate the suffering of a people? Or must one keep one's hands off such images because they are the chosen images of a chosen people?

Referring to the events of *The Bell Jar*—suicide, rape, electroshock therapy—Mr. Romano says: "They stack up like atrocities on the evening news." Precisely. The events of the book mirror the insanity and murder of the external world, horrible though they may seem in the book, in the form of the experiences of one individual.

Mr. Romano wonders what women can learn from "a text of such self-hatred," as in Plath's poems, but I would ask Mr. Romano to address himself to the reasons for such hatred not only in Sylvia Plath, but in the recent (and past) literature of women. Surely, the Gothic mode reflects this self-disgust, yet it has also produced many great works. Shall we write this tradition off because of the fastidiousness of male critics?

And finally, why are the same old issues of Plath's suicide and martyrdom being rehashed? Few critics have looked at her work . . . as deftly and surely using *personae* to express her life and her suffering. Rimbaud did this. So did Baudelaire. Why not attack them for being failures aesthetically and morally . . . because they could not "apprehend the self in others"?

CAROLE STONE
Montclair State College
Upper Montclair, New Jersey

TO THE EDITOR OF COMMENTARY:

John Romano does not so much reconsider Sylvia Plath as join such critics as Joyce Carol Oates and Irving Howe in disparaging her. This is a very easy thing to do. Despite the fashion for despair and the apocalyptic in literature, most critics—indeed most cultivated persons—must affirm "an allegiance to life." Sylvia Plath's allegiance to death and her persistent fascination with the darkest aspects of life, often expressed with extraordinary power and exquisite nuance, show that she was unbalanced, in the sense that, like Poe and Beddoes, she habitually slighted large areas of life in which most people, and the best writers, find sustenance.

However, I believe she does illuminate the arresting experiences and feelings she chose to write about. The incapacity adequately to apprehend the selves of other people is perhaps a defect in her writings. But feelings of isolation and desolation are usually so much a part of desperate, especially suicidal, emotions that I can accept her self-absorption (and her failure artistically to objectify it as a theme) as being the price one must pay to witness her terrifying but compelling vision of life in such superbly rendered poems as "Totem."

Her poetic treatment of her father, both in the use of Nazi imagery and in the hazy portraiture of him as a once-living presence, strikes me as being valid. That kind of highly authoritarian parent can appear in the dawning consciousness of a child as a being much like God: the source not only of love and unquestioned standards of value but also of fearful disapproval. The child eventually learns that the parent is not only imperfect but capable of cruelty. This experience, if not quite universal, has parallels in modern religious and political experience. I do find Sylvia Plath's painfully emotional association of her Prussian father, a professor, with the history of modern Germany . . . to be "relevant." And the poems "Daddy" and "Little Fugue" are relevant to a central fact of life: the circumstances of our helpless childhood, like the circumstances of our citizenship, are often overwhelming factors in our development and treatment as persons.

ROGER N. HOFMANN
New York City

JOHN ROMANO writes:

David Kuselewitz finds me "unfeeling" because I refuse to join in the applause for Sylvia Plath's "self-sacrifice"—his dubious word for her suicide. I can only reiterate the position taken in my article, that it is the applause which is unfeeling. There should be no need to say that I find Sylvia Plath's life and death extraordinarily moving, but in any case it is neither her suffering nor her suicide, but her writing, that is under judgment. In view of Mr. Kuselewitz's opinion that "feminine experience" is "unknowable" for men, it is not surprising that he fails to see the point of my criticism. From another point of view, it is in the very difficulty of communication and empathy between the sexes that a poet of sexual anguish, like Plath, can find her calling. Furthermore, it should be pointed out to Mr. Kuselewitz and also to Carole Stone, who take my article as a women's-lib counterattack, that the new feminists are by no means unanimous in finding Plath a satisfactory spokeswoman. Many accuse her, justifiably to my mind, of cultivating a Victorian self-image (woman as

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

man-fearing martyr) and, simply, of whining.

Miss Stone's scorn of my remarks on the concentration-camp imagery is less comprehensible. I certainly did not say that such images were off-limits, "the chosen[!] images of a chosen people." But surely their use may be evaluated critically: Are the allusions supported internally by structures of meaning within the poems? Or—as in "Lady Lazarus"—are they gratuitous poetry at little cost to the imagination? I agree entirely with Roger N. Hofmann that the poems are powerful, their vision "terrifying and compelling," and this is partly because of the generous use the poet made of the Nazi metaphor. But, as the article undertakes to say, it is not as a tool of insight and apprehension that Plath employs the metaphor, but rather as a way of impressing upon us *how much* she suffered. When Mr. Hofmann says that her poems "illuminate" her experience, he has surely chosen the wrong word. Their achievement is to convey a certain intensity of pain, as to the source of which we are left mainly in the dark.

Apologetics

TO THE EDITOR OF COMMENTARY:

In his response to Edward W. Said's comment on his article, "Do the Arabs Want Peace?" [February], Gil Carl AlRoy notes [Letters from Readers, May] the symptoms of "a serious phenomenon, long known to Orientalists as 'apologetics' ": an Arab (e.g., Mr. Said) will perfidiously and hypocritically curse the unvarnished truth of an Orientalist (e.g., Mr. AlRoy) when it appears in the West; yet when it appears in the East, that same Arab condones it. Hence the sad plight of Orientalists, concludes Mr. AlRoy, or at least of the plain-speaking ones like himself, that they must dwell in "a certain climate of intimidation." Mr. AlRoy's phenomenon is, I think, more widespread than he would have us believe, and its seriousness is not, as he supposes, confined to the fallacious comments of Arabs known and confessed.

It is, of course, serious that when an Orientalist is accused of racial bias, he can only reply that his colleagues share his views; that when he reads that full peace depends upon the recognition of Palestinian rights, he supposes that this can only come with the disappearance of Jewish statehood. Still, since the Near East question will never be settled in the pages of COMMENTARY or by Orientalists, one may view these antics, if not with levity, at least with bemused or exhausted intolerance. Mr. AlRoy's "phenomenon" is quite another matter.

For this phenomenon is also known to Occidentalists like myself as "question dodging" and a "red herring," or even, in its more extreme form, as "paranoia." Must we really believe that "a certain climate of intimidation" surrounds the Orientalist writing in COMMENTARY if a single Arab dares to question his opinions? Is there any other magazine where Mr. Said's "Arabian" origins might be proposed as a necessary and sufficient explanation of his stand on Palestine? Do Orientalists live in Orientalia, a tiny enclave surrounded by firmly united Arabs? If such is the case, Mr. AlRoy's "climate"—or, as one might say, "condition"—is a "serious phenomenon" indeed.

HUGH AMORY

Harvard University
Cambridge, Massachusetts

GIL CARL ALROY writes:

Hugh Amory's complaint is based on his presumed understanding of "apologetics," a subject about which he knows nothing at all, as his letter demonstrates. If he really would like to learn about Arab apologetics, he can find an excellent introduction in Wilfred Cantwell Smith's classic, *Islam in Modern History*. And as as for the charge that I indulge in "question dodging," permit me to report that the condition described in my February article has not changed in the interim. The tone in the Arab press remains the same, with no recognition whatsoever given to the legitimacy of Israel and no abatement in the demands that the state be eliminated altogether. This attitude is epitomized by a cartoon in the April 7 issue of *al-Ahram* showing figures lining up in front of a guillotine, labeled Moshe Dayan, the Government of Israel, the Israeli Political System, and, finally, Zionism.

As for policy pronouncements, to cite only Egypt, Youth Minister Kamal Abu al-Magd declared in Beirut (April 17) that Egypt proceeds against Israel by stages. The first stage is a return to the borders of May 1967; the next the reclosing of the Straits of Tiran, opened in 1956; then finally the liquidation of the remaining political entity, created in 1948.

Incidentally, I do not, as Mr. Amory claims, feel that there is a necessary connection between recognition of the rights of the Palestinians and the disappearence of the Jewish state. Quite the contrary; I can easily envisage scenarios in which the rights of the Palestinians would be accommodated without putting an end to Israel. It is those who presume to speak for the Palestinians, including those who argue for participation in the Geneva talks, who define the "rights" of the Palestinians as ultimately incompatible with Jewish statehood. Typical is the response of Nayef Hawatmeh, leader of the Popular Democratic Front for the Liberation of Palestine (the group responsible for the attack on Maalot), to the question of whether his organization's goal would still be the liquidation of Israel even after a Palestinian state had been formed on the West Bank and the Gaza Strip. He replied: "Yes. We shall not relent on this goal because our purpose is the establishment of a democratic state in all of Palestine. A state in the occupied territories is not an obstacle, it is a starting point" (*Deutsche Zeitung*, April 30).

This brings me to the perennial question of the credibility of Arab statements. My own study inclines me to respect Arab feelings and the Arab sense of outrage at Jewish statehood. Like all people, when Arabs hurt they cry out and their hurt in this respect is very deep. It is ironic that those who are their apologists tend to imply that Arabs, alone among God's creatures, are unable to speak for themselves. This is the familiar patronizing attitude of the missionary, and it is no accident that in this country the roots of the Arab lobby are in the 150-year-old Protestant missionary endeavor in the Middle East.

But of course Mr. Amory is familiar with all of this—which is no doubt why, instead of discussing the issue rationally, he chooses to throw about epithets and indictments. With greater reticence, I will keep to myself my opinion of his motives in doing so.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Drama Critics

TO THE EDITOR OF COMMENTARY:

I like Jack Richardson's work as a playwright. I did not like his lethargic, inconclusive article about drama critics ["Reviewing Plays," April]. It is lacking in a single new idea or in an understanding of the people who review plays.

Mr. Richardson writes that critics' lives "might be better spent elsewhere." That may be. His life might be better spent elsewhere than in writing about critics, perhaps in writing enthusiastically about *something he cares about*. As he says, he would prefer to write about the theater instead of the theater's reviewers.

I suppose we drama critics get the critics *we* deserve.

LEONARD PROBST

NBC News
New York City

"The Exorcist"

TO THE EDITOR OF COMMENTARY:

COMMENTARY is the last publication I would have expected to publish a review of *The Exorcist* [" 'The Exorcist' & Its Audience," by William S. Pechter, March] which takes the film seriously, and on its own terms. I am more inclined to agree with Pauline Kael in the *New Yorker* that the film is, at worst, a brutal, witless, insulting exploitation of the most superannuated tenets of Catholicism, and, at best, a calculatedly lucrative venture in popcorn-porn.

Simply because the manifestations of "evil" in *The Exorcist* are presented in supposedly adult terms . . . and the film reinforces these effects with "a not inappropriate humorlessness," to use Mr. Pechter's phrase, are we to be convinced that Satan is alive and well and hanging around our best neighborhoods?

Granted the child's possession is disgusting to behold, but in fact how intrinsically evil is it? In a world that has witnessed Hitler's Holocaust, are we now supposed to turn gray at the sight of urine on the carpet and vomit on the cassock? . . .

On the whole, this movie Devil is a rather gauche fellow, although his brand of mischief is mechanically spectacular and as physically nasty as any reader of sado-comics could hope for. But what we are presented with in *The Exorcist* is not the ultimate evil; it is, in fact, a most convenient way of ignoring the ultimate evil.

ROSALIND LEVITT

Beverly Hills, California

WILLIAM S. PECHTER writes:

Given that I conclude by describing *The Exorcist* as artistically no more than a horror film with a new gimmick, Rosalind Levitt's ability to find my piece on it an instance of my taking the film's image of evil seriously on its own terms seems to me, to say the very least, creative. I do find the film worthy of serious interest; its phenomenal success makes it that; for, whatever else one may say about it, the film has clearly struck a responsive chord in its audience, and isn't *just another* horror film with *just another* new gimmick. (There are, as I said, plenty of other horror films which, while they may lack *The Exorcist*'s spectacular effects, are no less sensationally horrific, and they've attained nothing of *The Exorcist*'s popular success.) Moreover, heaping *The Exorcist* with ridicule or moral indignation—and it's an easy mark for both—will not make it go away. But far from my taking it on its own terms, I certainly hoped to indicate I thought much of the film's interest derived precisely from the discrepancy between its makers' intentions and its actual effect. For all its Hollywood-style lofty ambitions of portraying the ultimate evil (indeed, the Holocaust is explicitly invoked in the epigraphs to the novel) and of ending on a note of pious uplift with the triumph of goodness, the actual evil it suggests seems both distinctly more mundane and more tenacious: that of a world of dirty secrets in respected places (of White-House horrors, one might even say) in the face of whose uncontainable malaise we have the sense of being only helpless victims.

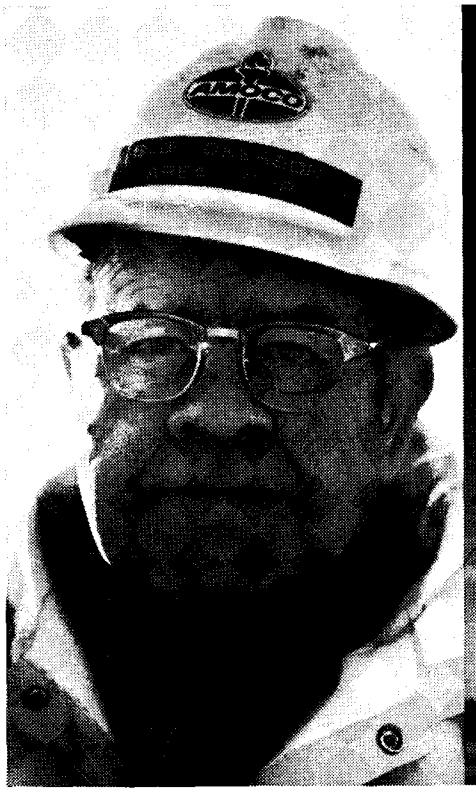
The "Dean" of
KOSHER
QUALITY

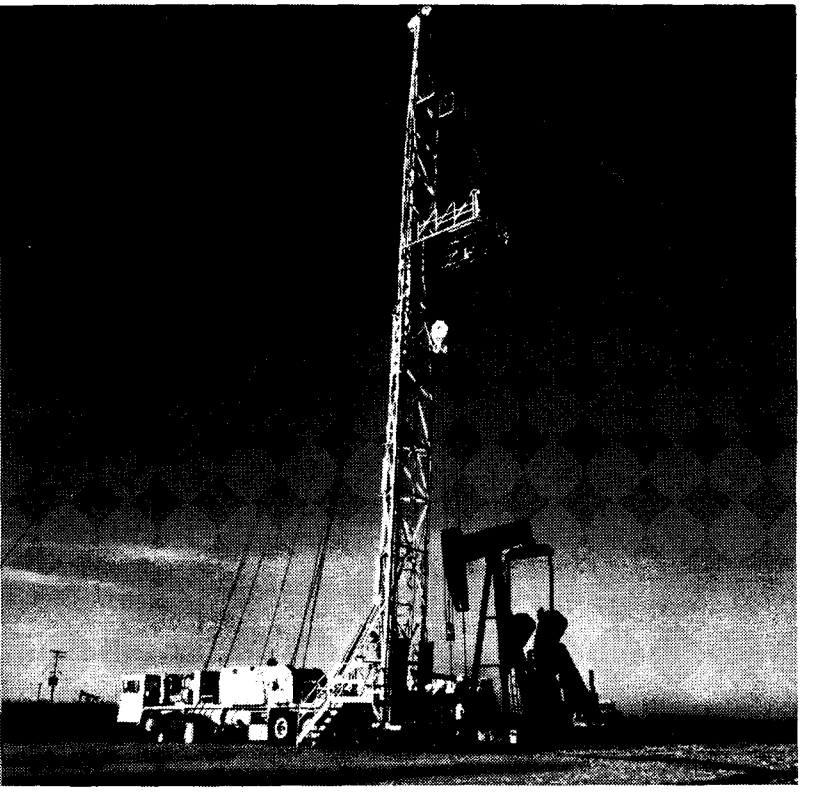
U
Kosher
DEAN
POULTRY

Wholesome • Delicious
USDA INSPECTED

Dean Kosher Poultry; Bird-In-Hand, Pa. 17505.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED





"A few years back, we thought this oil field had been pumped about as dry as West Texas itself. Now we've got ways of getting more out than we did the first time."

—John Okerson, Amoco Production.

Back when oil was easy to come by, we'd drill a well and produce it until the oil would no longer flow into the well.

Then we'd say the well was dry, even though we knew there was still oil down there. You see, for all purposes it was dry. Back then we had to rely on natural well pressure to force the oil into the well. And when that natural pressure ran out, we had to move on. That was the end of what we call primary recovery.

Today, we're going back to the old dry wells with new methods. And we're getting out more oil than we did the first time.

One new method we're using is called secondary recovery by water-flooding. And one of the places we're using it is in the old oil fields of West Texas.

What we do is take an old well and surround it with water injection wells in what we call a 5-spot pattern. (If you were to look at the pattern from high above, it would look like the 5 on dice or dominos.)

The pressure caused by putting water into the injection wells pushes the oil right into the old producing well. And we pump it out, remove the water to inject again and pipe the oil to our refineries.

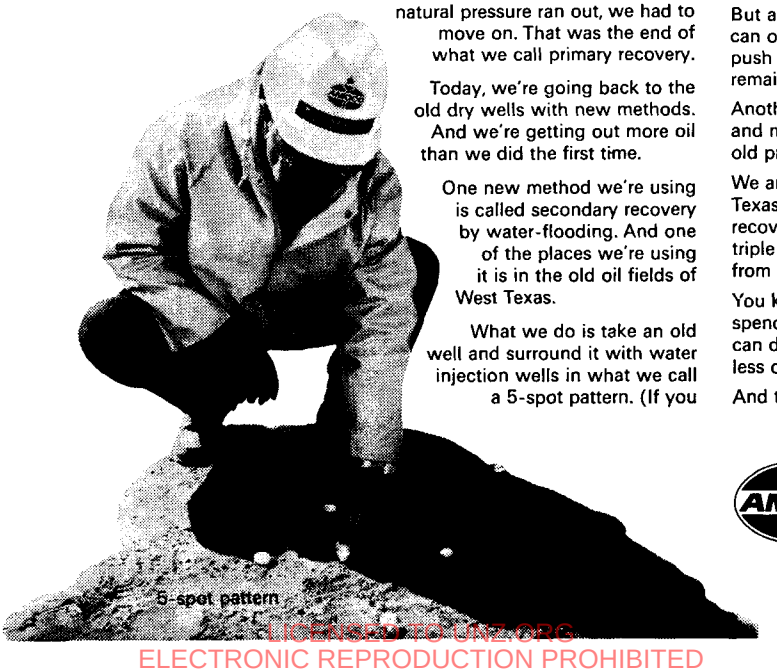
But as productive as water-flooding is, it can only produce enough pressure to push out about 25% more of the oil remaining in the pay zone.

Another method is needed to push harder and more efficiently to get more oil to the old producing well.

We are developing such a method in West Texas right now. It's called tertiary recovery by gas-injection. And it could triple the amount of oil we normally get from a field.

You know, the time and money Amoco spends on recovery methods means we can depend more on our country, and less on others.

And that's good for everybody.



5-spot pattern

AMOCO

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Did the Press Uncover Watergate?

Edward Jay Epstein

A SUSTAINING myth of journalism holds that every great government scandal is revealed through the work of enterprising reporters who by one means or another pierce the official veil of secrecy. The role that government institutions themselves play in exposing official misconduct and corruption therefore tends to be seriously neglected, if not wholly ignored, in the press. This view of journalistic revelation is propagated by the press even in cases where journalists have had palpably little to do with the discovery of corruption. Pulitzer Prizes were thus awarded this year to the *Wall Street Journal* for "revealing" the scandal which forced Vice President Agnew to resign and to the Washington *Star/-News* for "revealing" the campaign contribution that led to the indictments of former cabinet officers Maurice Stans and John N. Mitchell (who were subsequently acquitted), although reporters at neither newspaper in actual fact had anything to do with uncovering the scandals. In the former case, the U.S. Attorney in Maryland had through dogged plea-bargaining and grants of immunity induced witnesses to implicate the Vice President; and in the latter case, the Securities and Exchange Commission and a grand jury had conducted the investigation that unearthed the illegal contribution which led to the indictment of the cabinet officers. In both instances, even without "leaks" to the newspapers, the scandals uncovered by government institutions would have come to the public's attention when the cases came to trial. Yet to perpetuate the myth that the members of the press were the prime movers in such great events as the conviction of a Vice President and the indictment of two former cabinet officers, the Pulitzer Prize committee simply chose the news stories nearest to these events and awarded them its honors.

The natural tendency of journalists to magnify the role of the press in great scandals is perhaps best illustrated by Carl Bernstein and Bob Woodward's autobiographical account of how they "revealed" the Watergate scandals.* The dust jacket and national advertisements, very much in the bravado spirit of the book itself, declare: "All America knows about Watergate. Here, for the first time, is the story of how we know. . . . In what must be the most devastating political detective story of the century, the two young Washington *Post* reporters whose brilliant investigative journalism smashed the Watergate scandal wide open tell the whole behind-the-scenes drama the way it happened." In keeping with the mythic view of journalism, however, the book never describes the "behind-the-scenes" investigations which actually "smashed the Watergate scandal wide open"—namely the investigations conducted by the FBI, the federal prosecutors, the grand jury, and the Congressional committees. The work of almost all those institutions, which unearthed and developed all the actual evidence and disclosures of Watergate, is systematically ignored or minimized by Bernstein and Woodward. Instead, they simply focus on those parts of the prosecutors' case, the grand-jury investigation, and the FBI reports that were leaked to them.

The result is that no one interested in "how we know" about Watergate will find out from their book, or any of the other widely circulated mythopoeics about Watergate. Yet the non-journalistic version of how Watergate was uncovered is not exactly a secret—the government prosecutors (Earl Silbert, Seymour Glanzer, and Donald E. Campbell) are more than willing to give a documented account of the investigation to anyone who desires it. According to one of the prosecutors, however, "No one really wants to know." Thus the government's investigation of itself has become a missing link in the story of the Watergate scandal, and the actual role that journalists played remains ill understood.

AFTER five burglars, including James McCord, who was an employee of the Committee for the Re-election of the President (CRP), were arrested in the headquarters of the Democratic National Committee in the Watergate complex on June 17, 1972, the FBI immediately located three important chains of evidence. First, within a week of the break-in, hundred-dollar bills found on the

EDWARD JAY EPSTEIN, whose article, "Journalism and Truth," appeared in these pages in April, is the author of, among other works, *News from Nowhere* and *Inquest*. A collection of Mr. Epstein's articles on the American press will be published later this year by Random House.

* *All the President's Men*, Simon & Schuster, 349 pp., $8.95.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

burglars were easily traced by their serial numbers through the Federal Reserve Bank at Atlanta to the Miami bank account of Bernard Barker, one of the burglars arrested in the Watergate. By June 22, the prosecutors had subpoenaed Barker's bank transactions, and had established that the hundred-dollar bills found in the burglary had originally come from contributions to the Committee for the Re-election of the President and specifically from checks deposited by Kenneth Dahlberg, a CRP regional finance chairman, and others. (Copies of these checks were leaked to Woodward and Bernstein by an investigator for the Florida state's attorney one month later, well after the grand jury was presented with this information—and they "revealed" it in the Washington *Post* on August 1.) And in early June, the treasurer of the Republican National Committee, Hugh W. Sloan, Jr., confirmed to the prosecutors that campaign contributions were given to G. Gordon Liddy, who by then was suspected of being the ringleader of the conspiracy.

Secondly, the FBI, in searching the premises of the burglars, found, within twenty-four hours after their arrest, receipts, address-books, and checks that linked E. Howard Hunt, White House consultant, to the conspiracy. (This information was leaked a few days later by the Washington police to Eugene Bachinski, a Washington *Post* reporter, and subsequently published in that newspaper.) The investigation into Hunt led the prosecutors to his secretary, Kathleen Chenow, who was flown back from England, and, in early July, confirmed that Hunt and Liddy were working on clandestine projects together, and had had telephone calls from Bernard Barker just before Barker was arrested in Watergate. (Months later, in September, defense attorneys who had been given the list of prosecution witnesses leaked Miss Chenow's name to Woodward and Bernstein, who then—after calling her—"revealed" this information to the public.) Thus, in early July, the prosecutors had presented evidence to the grand jury tying Hunt and Liddy to the burglars (as well as Liddy to the money).

The most important chain of evidence involved an eyewitness to the entire conspiracy. The day of the burglary, the FBI discovered a listening post at the Howard Johnson Motor Hotel, across the street from the Watergate, from which conspirators sent radio signals to the burglars inside Watergate (and received transmissions from electronic eavesdropping devices). By checking through the records of phone calls made from this listening post, the FBI easily located Alfred Baldwin, a former FBI agent, who had kept logs of wiretaps for the conspirators and acted as a look-out. By June 25, after the prosecutors offered Baldwin's attorney a deal by which Baldwin could escape prison, Baldwin agreed to cooperate with the government.

The main instrument for extracting information from reluctant witnesses like Baldwin was the prosecutors' skill in threatening, badgering, and negotiating. By July 5, less than three weeks after the burglars were apprehended, Baldwin sketched out the outlines of the conspiracy. He identified Hunt and Liddy as being at the scene and directing the burglary; he described prior break-in attempts, the installation of eavesdropping devices, the monitoring of logs of the eavesdropping, and the delivery of the fruits of the conspiracy to CRP. All this evidence was of course presented to the grand jury in mid-July. (Liddy's name was only mentioned in passing in the press on July 22, when he resigned from CRP, and it was not until the following October that Jack Nelson of the Los Angeles *Times* located and published an interview with Baldwin. To "top" the L.A. *Times*'s interview, Woodward and Bernstein erroneously reported that Baldwin had delivered the logs to three executives at CRP, Robert C. Odle, Jr., Glenn J. Sedam, Jr., and William E. Timmons. In fact, Baldwin delivered the logs to Liddy. In any case, the press was three months behind the prosecutors in disclosing Baldwin's vital account.) The prosecutors needed, however, a witness to corroborate Baldwin, since they realized that any single witness could be discredited by fierce cross-examination. The locating of Thomas J. Gregory, a student working as a minor spy for CRP, was critical for the prosecutors' case since he was able to corroborate important elements in Baldwin's account. (Gregory's existence was never mentioned by the press until the trial.)

The prosecutors and the grand jury thus developed an airtight case against Liddy, Hunt, and the five burglars well in advance of, and without any assistance from, Woodward, Bernstein, or any other reporters. The case was presented to the grand jury and would certainly have been made public in the trial. At best, reporters, including Woodward and Bernstein, only leaked elements of the prosecutors' case to the public in advance of the trial.

BY LEAKING fragments of the prosecutors' case, Woodward and Bernstein, as well as other journalists, did of course add fuel to the fire. But even here, they were not the only ones publicizing the case. Immediately after the arrest of the Watergate burglars and throughout the campaign, Senator George McGovern denounced Watergate in most of his speeches and suggested in no uncertain terms that the White House was behind the burglary. Indeed, his campaign staff hired Walter Sheridan, a former FBI agent on Robert Kennedy's staff, to help "get out" the story. On June 20, three days after the burglary, the Democratic National Committee commenced a civil suit against the Committee for the Re-election of the President that compelled the responsible officials in CRP to give statements

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

under oath (Edward Bennett Williams represented both the Democratic National Committee and the Washington *Post*). The General Accounting Office, an arm of Congress, and Common Cause, a quasi-public foundation, meanwhile forced Republican officials to disclose information about campaign contributions which indirectly added to the publicity about Watergate. Preliminary legal actions taken by the prosecutors (as well as the Florida state's attorney) also divulged important elements of the case. For example, in motions opposing bail for the defendants, the prosecutors disclosed in a brief filed June 23, 1972 that Mexican checks were deposited in Barker's account (although the press, until a month later, when the checks were literally handed to reporters, failed to pursue the "money tree" exposed in the bail motions). In short, even in publicizing Watergate, the press was only one among a number of institutions at work.

But what about Hunt and Liddy's superiors—Jeb Stuart Magruder and John Mitchell? The prosecutors were unable to develop a case against them, since as part of a cover-up, coordinated by the White House counsel John Dean, Magruder swore that he had given Liddy the contributions for a different purpose—to set up a system of informants—and this perjury was corroborated by Mitchell, by Herbert L. Porter, Magruder's assistant, and by Sally Harmony, one of Liddy's secretaries. But neither did Woodward and Bernstein nor any other reporters reveal the existence of the cover-up. The offers of executive clemency, the participation of Dean in the cover-up, the hush money, and the perjury did not emerge in the press in any serious form until after the trial of the Watergate burglars.

In the end, it was not because of the reporting of Woodward and Bernstein, but because of the pressures put on the conspirators by Judge John Sirica, the grand jury, and Congressional committees that the cover-up was unraveled. After the Watergate conspirators were convicted, Judge Sirica made it abundantly clear that they could expect long prison sentences unless they cooperated with the investigation of the Senate Select Committee on Presidential Campaign Activities (the Ervin committee). One of the convicted burglars, James McCord, clearly not content with accepting such a prison sentence, wrote Sirica that perjury had been committed at the trial and the defendants had been induced by "higher-ups" to remain silent. Subsequently, McCord suggested that Magruder, Mitchell, and Dean all were involved in the planning of the burglary and cover-up.

While McCord's assertion turned out to be only hearsay evidence, obtained from Liddy, the grand jury was reconvened, the prosecutors subpoenaed Dean, and the Ervin committee began focusing on the roles of Dean and Magruder. To intensify the pressure on Dean, the prosecutors held long secret sessions with Liddy, and though Liddy steadfastly refused to discuss the case in these well-publicized sessions, the prosecutors intentionally promoted the story that Liddy was talking and implicating Dean and Magruder.

As President Nixon's transcripts confirm, the ruse succeeded: Dean believed that Liddy, who had attended meetings with him and Mitchell which eventually led to Watergate, was plea-bargaining with the prosecutors. Moreover, Dean believed that Magruder, who could also implicate him in both the planning of the burglary and the cover-up, was about to bargain with the prosecutors. And FBI Director L. Patrick Gray, in confirmation hearings before the Senate Judiciary Committee, was publicly suggesting that Dean had interfered in the investigation and lied to the FBI.

Dean realized that he could not testify before the Ervin committee or the grand jury without fatally perjuring himself. Since President Nixon was not able to offer him any safe way out of his predicament, and he feared that the President's assistants would eventually sacrifice him, Dean began negotiating with the prosecutors on March 31 for immunity, and bit by bit, they forced him to disclose the entire cover-up—including the payments of hush money, blackmail threats, offers of executive clemency, the suborning of perjury, etc. In April the prosecutors finally elicited evidence from Dean of the burglary of Daniel Ellsberg's psychiatrist's office and the other "horror stories." Four days after he heard Dean was bargaining with the prosecutors, Magruder also decided to plea-bargain, and corroborated Dean's story.

A final coherent picture of the planning and execution of Watergate, of the cover-up, and of the other "horror stories" was developed by the Ervin committee on television. The American public thus found out about Watergate in hundreds of hours of testimony elicited in plea-bargaining and negotiations for immunity by the prosecutors and then presented and tested in cross-examination by members of the Ervin committee.

What was the role of the press in all this? At best, during the unraveling of the cover-up, the press was able to leak the scheduled testimony a few days in advance of its appearance on television.

If Bernstein and Woodward did not in fact expose the Watergate conspiracy or the cover-up, what did they expose? The answer is that in late September they were diverted to the trail of Donald H. Segretti, a young lawyer who had been playing "dirty tricks" on various Democrats in the primaries. The quest for Segretti dominates both the largest section of their book (almost one-third) and most of their "exclusive" reports in the *Post* until the cover-up collapsed

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

later that March. Unidentified sources within the government gave Bernstein and Woodward FBI "302" reports (which contain "raw"—i.e., unevaluated—interviews), phone-call records, and credit-card records, all of which elaborated Segretti's trail. Through the FBI reports and phone records, they located a number of persons whom Segretti had tried to recruit for his "dirty-tricks" campaign. The reporters assumed that this was all an integral part of Watergate, and wrote that "the Watergate bugging incident stemmed from a massive campaign of political spying and sabotage. . . . The activities, according to information in FBI and Department of Justice files, were aimed at all the major Democratic Presidential contenders." They further postulated that there were fifty other Segretti-type agents, all receiving information from Watergate-type bugging operations.

As it turned out, this was a detour, if not a false trail. Segretti (who served a brief prison sentence for such "dirty tricks" as sending two hundred copies of a defamatory letter to Democrats) has not in fact been connected to the Watergate conspiracy at all. Almost all his work took place in the primaries *before* any of the Watergate break-ins in June 1972; he was hired by Dwight Chapin in the White House and paid by Herbert Kalmbach, a lawyer for President Nixon, whereas the Watergate group was working for the Committee for the Re-election of the President and received its funds from the finance committee. No evidence has been offered by anyone, including Woodward and Bernstein, that Segretti received any information from the Watergate group, and the putative fifty other Donald Segrettis have never been found, let alone linked to Watergate. In short, neither the prosecutors, the grand jury, nor the Watergate Committee has found any evidence to support the Bernstein-Woodward thesis that Watergate was part of the Segretti operation.

The behavior of the officials who steered Bernstein and Woodward onto this circuitous course makes in itself a revealing case study. Bernstein and Woodward identify their main source only under the titillating code-name of "Deep Throat," and indicate that "Deep Throat" confirmed their suspicion that Segretti—and political spying—were at the root of the Watergate conspiracy. But who was "Deep Throat" and what was his motivation for disclosing information to Woodward and Bernstein? The prosecutors at the Department of Justice now believe that the mysterious source was probably Mark W. Felt, Jr., who was then a deputy associate director of the FBI, because one statement the reporters attribute to "Deep Throat" could only have been made by Felt. (I personally suspect that in the best traditions of the New Journalism, "Deep Throat" is a composite character.) Whether or not the prosecutors are correct, it is clear that the arduous and time-consuming investigation by Woodward and Bernstein of Segretti was heavily based on FBI "302" reports, which must ultimately have been made available by someone in the FBI. The prosecutors suggest that there was a veritable revolt against the directorship of L. Patrick Gray, because he was "too liberal." Specifically, he was allowing agents to wear colored shirts, grow their hair long, and was even recruiting women. More important, he had publicly reprimanded an FBI executive. According to this theory, certain FBI executives released the "302" files, not to expose the Watergate conspiracy or drive President Nixon from office, but simply to demonstrate to the President that Gray could not control the FBI, and therefore would prove a severe embarrassment to his administration. In other words, the intention was to get rid of Gray.

Such a theory would be perfectly consistent with the information-disclosing activities of the source that led Bernstein and Woodward astray. Ironically, even on the wrong trail, the stalwart Bernstein and Woodward generated enough damaging publicity about "Watergate" to cause the White House to vilify them and the Washington *Post*, and thus elevate them to the status of journalistic martyr-heroes. If instead of chastising the press, President Nixon and his staff had correctly identified the "signals" from the FBI, and had replaced Gray with an FBI executive, things might have turned out differently. (But Gray, as it happened, had acquired damaging files from Hunt's safe, and could engage in his own information-releasing game, if threatened.)

PERHAPS the most perplexing mystery in Bernstein and Woodward's book is why they fail to understand the role of the institutions and investigators who were supplying them and other reporters with leaks. This blind spot, endemic to journalists, proceeds from an unwillingness to see the complexity of bureaucratic in-fighting and of politics within the government itself. If the government is considered monolithic, journalists can report its activities, in simply comprehended and coherent terms, as an adversary out of touch with popular sentiments. On the other hand, if governmental activity is viewed as the product of diverse and competing agencies, all with different bases of power and interests, journalism becomes a much more difficult affair.

In any event, the fact remains that it was not the press which exposed Watergate; it was agencies of government itself. So long as journalists maintain their usual professional blind spot toward the inner conflicts and workings of the institutions of government, they will no doubt continue to speak of Watergate in terms of the David and Goliath myth, with Bernstein and Woodward as David and the government as Goliath.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Against the Neo-Malthusians

B. Bruce-Briggs

THE past few years have seen a spate of claims that the modern era of population and economic growth is about to be halted by scarcity of resources and environmental pollution. The most influential and well-publicized of such claims have been those based on world computer models contrived by Jay Forrester, Dennis Meadows, and their colleagues for the Club of Rome.* The Forrester-Meadows studies project that continued population and economic growth will lead to mass starvation, resource exhaustion, and/or the raising of air and water pollution to lethal levels. In the foreseeable future, probably in the next fifty years, billions will die and the world will stabilize with a residue population living at subsistence levels. The more growth, the sharper the crash, and the more miserable the remainder of history.

Since Meadows's *Limits to Growth* was published, the computer models used by Forrester and Meadows have been run forward, backward, and sideways, and each variant has revealed a new error. Recently a team of scholars at the University of Sussex demolished the world model in excruciating detail. In his reply to them, Meadows took up a few minor points, disregarded hundreds more, and then asked why some people foolishly insisted on believing that further growth is possible. Here Meadows got to the heart of the issue. For while the limits-to-growth argument has been savaged in the technical press, it has gone from success to success in the elite universities and most highbrow publications† and is now being pushed hard in the mass media and the schools. *Limits to Growth* itself has sold well over a million copies in twenty languages. It is given to Dutch schoolchildren. Reportedly it is circulated to Soviet party leaders by the KGB. Its theses have been endorsed by world and national leaders in politics, science, and the arts. Growth must stop—so we are told by Lester Brown of the Overseas Development Council, Réne Duclos of the Rockefeller University, John Knowles of the Rockefeller Foundation, Dennis Gabor of the Imperial College, E. J. Mishan of the London School of Economics, Robert L. Heilbroner of the New School, and hundreds of popularizers, including Anthony Lewis of the New York *Times*.

To be sure, opposition to economic growth and material progress is not a new development; it goes back at least to the origins of the idea of progress itself. Perhaps the most renowned critic of growth was the Reverend Thomas Malthus, whose *Essay on Population* (1798) first circulated the thesis that population growth would inevitably outstrip food supply and the masses would always be doomed to minimal subsistence. Since Malthus has been wrong for 150 years, the common labeling of the limits-to-growth school as "neo-Malthusian" may seem a smear; yet Forrester, Meadows, Heilbroner, and others have willingly admitted Malthus as their forebear, and we may therefore honor them with his name.

Like any diversified group of thinkers, the neo-Malthusians differ considerably among themselves, particularly on the question of which sort of catastrophe will hit us first and how soon. But I think the following a reasonable statement of the tenets of the school:

- Exponential population and production growth are rapidly exhausting the earth's food, energy, and mineral reserves. Key resources will be expended in the next century. The current energy crisis and sub-Sahara famine are precursors of worldwide chronic and worsening shortages.
- Because the cream has already been skimmed from natural resources, and the best land is already under cultivation, expansion of mining and agriculture must resort to lower-quality mineral deposits and less fertile land.
- Improved technology and massive capital investment may extend growth for a few decades, but will vastly increase pollution and other dam-

B. BRUCE-BRIGGS is a consultant to the Hudson Institute and co-author (with Herman Kahn) of *Things to Come* (1972). This is his first appearance in COMMENTARY.

* The Club of Rome sounds like utopian science fiction. It is limited to 100 members who share the conviction that "the problems now facing mankind are of such complexity and interrelationship that traditional policies and institutions are no longer able to cope with them." A majority of the club are Europeans, with substantial North American, and token Japanese and Third World, contingents. Almost all the members are industrialists and establishment intellectuals.

† An exception is Rudolf Klein's "Growth and Its Enemies" in COMMENTARY, June 1972.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

age to the ecosystem, thus making the eventual cataclysm even worse.

- It follows that the industrialization of the Third World would be disastrous and further growth of the overstuffed developed world is simply criminal. The rich nations should halt, slow, or control growth and deal with international gaps by sharing their current wealth with the poor. If they do not, worldwide class war over diminishing resources is likely.
- Business-as-usual will no longer work. Worldwide decision-making and tough governmental controls are necessary.

SUCH is the current conventional wisdom with regard to the prospects for mankind. But there is also another position which draws a quite different picture of the future:

- The earth can easily support populations and gross world products many times larger than today's. Population growth is in any case slowing down, and current energy problems are the result not of scarcity but of bad government and bad business policy.
- We have almost certainly only scratched the surface of resources, which will be available in plenty for everybody for centuries.
- Pollution has been shown to be relatively easy and cheap to control once the will to do so is evident.
- It is criminal to expect the Third World to remain impoverished, foolish to expect the rich to share significantly with the poor, and silly to believe the poor will become strong enough to grasp from the prosperous by force. But given continued economic growth, the next century will see the worldwide abolition of historical poverty —a goal toward which all men should aspire.

This latter position, common in the 19th and early 20th centuries, is seldom heard articulated today in any respectable forum—which is all the more remarkable since the case for it is plausible, while technically the neo-Malthusian position is very weak and many of its proponents slur over or ignore obviously relevant evidence.

POPULATION growth is slowing down. In the U.S. for the first time in our history, the birth rate has dropped below replacement level. Other industrial nations show a similar pattern. Scattered returns from around the world strongly suggest precipitous drops in birth rates, particularly in those countries with rapid economic growth. In 1973, the UN published population projections for the remainder of the century based upon data available in 1968. In almost every case, actual census counts in 1970-72 were lower than the UN "low" projection, not to mention the "medium" projection commonly cited by proponents of the "population explosion." In no country was this drop caused by starvation or malnutrition.

On the classic Malthusian issue of food, agricultural economists have made the simple and believable calculation that the world has enough cultivable land to feed thirty billion people at present U.S. levels of consumption with existing agricultural technology. Modern transportation and distribution systems make local famines less likely. The terrible tragedy that is now afflicting the peoples along the southern edge of the Sahara is due to backwardness, not to excessive growth. All these lands are pre-industrial; many are pre-agricultural.

As for mineral resources, a characteristic neo-Malthusian calculation goes like this: there are X known reserves of mineral M which we are using up at such a rate that they will be exhausted by year Y; even if we assume that reserves are twice as big as currently estimated, mineral M will be depleted by year Z. What the reader is rarely told is that most mineral reserves have been climbing as fast as consumption; extrapolating this trend will give us more reserves in the future than in the past. The neo-Malthusians also disregard substitutions—when copper becomes scarce we can shift to aluminum, when bauxite becomes scarce we may shift to other ores.

The exploitation of the energy crisis by neo-Malthusians is a story in itself. Difficulties in getting gasoline make the impending-scarcity thesis credible to the average citizen, but the current "energy crisis" is an economic and political problem, not one of scarcity. It is not scarcity that has blocked the construction of oil refineries, delayed the Alaska pipeline, slowed the construction of nuclear reactors, crippled the coal industry for the past generation, or cut off oil imports to the United States. Consider natural gas: until very recently its price was held by the federal government at a very low level. During the same period demand for natural gas shot up because of its favorable low-pollution characteristics: the best fuel was the cheapest fuel. The domestic demand could not be satisfied. Plans were made to import liquefied natural gas (LNG) from such dubious suppliers as Algeria and Russia at four times the regulated U.S. price. Everyone knew the price had to go up. Everyone knew the regulated price was discouraging domestic exploration. Although it has been vigorously denied, everyone knew that wells discovered accidently were being capped in anticipation of the inevitable price rise. The obvious response would have been to deregulate or at least to raise the price of gas. But to do that would have meant rewarding hoarders and delivering windfall profits to the oil and gas interests. What politician outside a producing state was willing to undertake the risk?

The fundamental and lasting cause of the energy crisis is that oil is *too* plentiful and cheap in the Middle East. Persian Gulf crude can be landed at U.S. ports at a cost of two dollars a barrel (*price* is another matter—half the retail price

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

of gasoline goes to Arab and U.S. governments). Domestic oil costs twice that amount and alternative sources of hydrocarbons cost three to five times more. No one has a credible scheme for any other source within competitive range. In the foreseeable future, the Arabs will be able to undercut any unprotected competitor. Arab undercutting is almost certain if the oil cartel collapses, and it is much more likely to crumble than to hold together. Therefore, any development of domestic sources, particularly if they require massive capital outlay, will require a long-term guarantee of protection from Arab competition. But it will be vigorously argued that protection of domestic sources by tariffs, quotas, or subsidies will penalize consumers and benefit the energy producers, particularly the oil companies, who are anyway (it is said) using the energy squeeze to freeze out independent distributors and gas stations, quietly lobbying behind the scenes to eliminate the oil-depletion allowance in order to strangle competition from wildcat drillers, not to mention making fat profits.

We have enough known oil in the United States to last us the remainder of the century. Only a third of the oil has been taken from existing drilled wells; another third can be extracted by secondary operations. That is, the U.S. can duplicate its total historical production of oil without drilling another foot of well. And added to this is Alaskan oil, conventional estimates of which do not include all the naval reserves on the North Slope.

We need not even try to conjecture about oil potential in off-shore drilling, shale, tar sands, and coal gasification, or the vast amounts of oil that will be discovered by the packs of American, European, Japanese, and Arab oil prospectors now probing the globe. Our grandchildren may worry about the implications of geothermal, solar, breeder fission, and fusion power; *our* immediate concern should be the implications of the crash in energy prices when the new sources all come in at once around 1980.

But what of pollution? The neo-Malthusians would have us believe that all we can do about worsening pollution is throttle back the activities which lead to pollution. For example, the neo-Malthusians say that to cut down auto emissions we must drive less: the gasoline shortage, it is claimed, improved the air in our cities. Yet the gasoline shortage resulted in a cut in driving of at most 20 per cent, while present emission controls on new cars cut emissions by over 80 per cent. The Muskie standards due to take effect around 1977 will reduce emissions to 3 per cent of what they were a decade before. Honda is putting a car into production that pollutes less than 2 per cent of the uncontrolled average. These gains have been made with modest and inexpensive modifications of existing technology. The air and water quality of New York is much better than it was a decade ago. The evidence is spotty, but it all points in the same direction: once a serious effort is undertaken (usually, under strong pressure from hostile critics), it is easy to stop polluting. And it also appears that polluted bodies of air and water return rapidly to their natural state after the source of pollution is eliminated. Those howling about permanent damage to the environment harbor Faustian conceits of man's power over nature; the damage we can do to the earth is almost certainly finite.

The biggest environmental problems at the moment are conceptual and semantic. So much hysteria has been generated over the past few years that it is difficult to determine which sorts of pollution exist naturally and which sorts of pollutants are toxic or harmful. Most of the standards of air and water quality promulgated by government bureaus were devised as political reactions to environmentalist pressures; most research since has been concocted to justify them. Still, in most cases arbitrary standards are better than none at all, and the environmentalist movement has resulted in a net gain to the nation and the world. Industrializing nations will pollute much more than we do, and will clean up as they prosper.

Management of the earth's resources is perhaps the easiest issue to deal with of all, since most problems can be handled by primitive price mechanisms. If, when, and as resources become scarce, the price will begin to rise; consumers will use less or convert to substitutes, or producers will bring in new sources which were previously unnecessary or unprofitable. This elementary bit of economics seems to be unknown to many educated people (including some economists).

Using the above line of reasoning the Hudson Institute has made calculations for operating a world of 15-20 billion people with an average per capita income of $20,000 (the current figures are just under 4 billion and $1,200; per capita income in the U.S. is $6,000). The Hudson analysts used no computer or fancy assumptions. With nothing more sophisticated than a pocket calculator, they added up land, food, and resource availability and found them sufficient for a world producing and consuming a hundred times more than today's. The only assumption was great wealth, which Hudson derived by continuing and gradually slowing down existing economic growth rates. Such a world could afford to pay for low-quality resources, massive pollution control, and plenty more, while leaving more than enough over to provide the average world citizen with a personal consumption income equivalent to that of an upper-middle-class American today. What is striking about the Hudson "world" is that it would function with present known and proven technology; no innovations would be necessary

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

to make it work—no solar, geothermal, or fusion power, no artificial food, no cheap space travel.

Of course, no one is under an obligation to believe the Hudson calculations. They are plausible, yet they are mere speculation. The same, however, is true of the neo-Malthusian projections. The earth has a volume of sixty-five billion cubic miles; within mining depth of the surface are fifty million cubic miles of material. Although geologists have many theories, no one really has the dimmest notion of what all that material is. Estimates of reserves are the crudest guesses, usually accompanied by qualifications like, "under existing economic and operating conditions"—in other words, today's prices, wages, technology, and marketing patterns. (These estimates, moreover, are usually made by geologists in the employ of materials-exploiting companies and countries with a vested interest in scarcity.) We are equally ignorant on the subject of pollution. No one knows how much the atmosphere or the ocean can absorb or how the different pollutants will interact or what can be done about adverse effects, or even how adverse certain effects are. (Thus, for example, despite all our polluting activity, and despite all our fears about hazards to health, life expectancy continues to creep upward.*)

NEVERTHELESS, in the face of all this ignorance, some people confidently insist that we are entering an age of scarcity and that we must halt growth and change our values to kill the notion of material progress. To a Southern sharecropper or a Brazilian peasant, the benefits of growth and prosperity are self-evident. But to a fascinating coalition of enlightened people they are not. The growth issue cuts across traditional ideological boundaries, linking leftists with pre-capitalist reactionaries and ever-growing numbers of conventional liberals. Since the last-named dominate the formation of public opinion in the West, the neo-Malthusian thesis has become the conventional wisdom.

The recently released Energy Policy Study of the Ford Foundation† draws together many of the strands of the standard argument. The thrust of the preliminary report is that we cannot continue historical growth rates of energy use without serious consequences and we should therefore slow energy growth, preferably to zero:

> The concept of zero growth, first for population, later for resource use and now for energy in particular, has caught the attention of many citizens [here, Meadows is cited]. This stems in part from a growing concern that we are rapidly approaching the limits to growth on our planet. Besides the concern over physical limits, there is growing dissatisfaction with the automatic acceptance of "progress," as well as a feeling of "dehumanization" that stems from disillusionment with ever-growing consumption of material goods, and with the huge bureaucracies which produce, dispense, regulate, and otherwise service those goods.

The Energy Policy Study sees us as flying much less, giving up most of our cars, and no longer moving to the suburbs. The "dehumanization" of bureaucracies will supposedly be reduced by government regulation of everything we produce and consume: thus, ". . . people would be spending less time traveling, especially in commuting. To save the time wasted in commuting, they would live closer to schools and shopping areas. This kind of decision can be encouraged by governmental action." The Energy Policy Study Group anticipates that soon we will no longer believe "more is better" but rather that "enough is best."

"Enough is best." But for whom? To the already prosperous, with positions of prestige to protect, the limits-to-growth argument is as appealing as the prospect of mass prosperity is disquieting. The prosperous—be they individuals or companies or nations—are like members of a country club. Up to some point they have benefited from the growth of the club as a whole. A critical mass is necessary in the first place in order to raise capital to buy the golf links, and later on expanded membership permits more diverse and luxurious facilities. But eventually a limit will be arrived at. The courses, courts, pool, and clubhouse become more crowded. Because it is a desirable club each additional member increases its total social utility but slightly reduces its utility to each individual member. The board of governors begins to see a certain wisdom in restricting future expansion; thoughtful and serious people, they also find some high-minded and socially beneficial justification for this move.

The suburban community offers another analogy. It is lush, green, open, and uncrowded—therefore highly desirable. Families want to move in. Developers provide houses for them to move into. Yet each in-migrant, each development, makes the community that much less uncrowded, open, green, and lush. Let us suppose the population increases tenfold. Even if we could design a quality-of-life indicator showing that as a result the community is only half as good to each individual family, the total benefit to society would be greater by fivefold. Yet old-timers would bemoan the community's decline and they would be right to do so, for they are the victims of growth: others have gained, they have paid.

In fact, one can make a case that it is the prosperous in the advanced nations who have been

---

* Since, however, the potential effects of irreversible changes in the atmosphere or oceans would be so catastrophic, Herman Kahn among others has recommended the establishment of a permanent monitoring system.

† Ford Foundation Energy Policy Project, *Exploring Energy Choices: A Preliminary Report* (1974).

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

paying for growth throughout this entire century. I do not speak of the very rich (who can always afford to pay), but of the upper-middle class—the professionals, middle proprietors, executives, and others earning two to five times the median family income. (Any family earning more than double the median family income—currently $12,000—is in the top 10 per cent of U.S. families.) Relatively and absolutely this group has been in decline since before World War I. If one's grandfather was in the upper-middle class at that time, he enjoyed high status in the community and deference of a modest sort, even from the police. College was easy to get into for him and tuition was low. Long-distance travel, although slower, was much more luxurious and uncrowded than today, and local transport was superior: the roads were unclogged and the commuter lines efficient. Grandfather could maintain an elite residence very close to his place of work. Concerts, golf clubs, museums, ball games were easy of access and cheap. Measured in terms of life expectancy, upper-middle-class medical care was just about as good as today; measured in terms of convenience and luxury, it was better. Grandfather and grandmother had tailors and dressmakers. By the 1920's most modern conveniences for the home were already available, not to mention the greatest convenience of all—household servants.

Two generations ago, the upper-middle classes had every reason to believe in progress. Its evidence was all around them. They clearly lived better than their own grandparents, who may have had servants and status but also had poor medical care, rotten sanitation, and terrible transport. Fifty years ago the quality of life improved along with gains in the standard of living: growth paid.

Further growth has not paid—at least not for this particular group. Mass prosperity has eroded the quality of life of the upper-middle classes. When Yellowstone Park was established a century ago for the benefit of all, only a few could spare the time and money to visit it. Now that every second factory worker has a camper, one must wait in line to view Old Faithful. Once upon a time firearms were too expensive to be bought casually, now the discriminating duckhunter must share his blind with Archie Bunker. The hikers and horsemen of the Sierra Club are blown off the trails by weekenders on motorcycles.

Impending prosperity throughout the whole world is an even more frightening prospect. Already the *nouveaux bourgeois* of Europe and Japan have made themselves felt in this country, as tourists or investors. Recent high prices for beef in part reflect their prosperity and growing demand. The Japanese are bidding up the prices of rarities like art works, antiques, and classic automobiles. The plush tourist spots of the world, previously reserved for Americans, are now taken by Germans and Japanese. Worse, the industrializing economies bid against us for raw materials and fuel. Small wonder, then, that at the 1972 Stockholm Conference on the Environment the industrial nations warned the less developed about the evils of growth, and smaller wonder still that Third World countries viewed the warning as another neo-colonialist plot to keep them in their place.

THE intent of the neo-Malthusians is didactic; they hope to shock us into changing our evil ways. The neo-Malthusians tell us we should share the world's resources. Does anyone really believe we will? The neo-Malthusians say we must establish a stable world order. Does anyone really believe we can? Already the more imaginative Pentagon planners are writing scenarios of resource and pollution wars. The neo-Malthusians would have us be more generous and unselfish and less greedy and materialistic. No decent man would disagree, but are Forrester, Meadows, and Mishan more persuasive than Confucius, Buddha, Isaiah, or Jesus Christ? Have computers greater authority than Scripture?

Perhaps when all the world is rich by American standards—when the economic problem will have at last been solved—mankind can devote itself to higher things. But even with the most optimistic cut in the birth rate, there will be over five billion souls on this earth at the end of the century. These people must be fed, housed, and provided with a decent life. For them, a world of zero growth would be a world of conflict, an age of iron and blood. Only continued growth can begin to deliver, in modest degree, what the coming world will require by way of health, welfare, and human dignity.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Israel—With Terrorists

Joan Colebrook

December 1973

INSIDE the Athens airport, the baggage of a small group of passengers is being subjected to a minute search by security agents (an opening of screw-top jars, a running of hands along linings, a confiscating of knives, scissors, cans of lighter fluid). Although these passengers joke and compare notes, they suffer from a mild hilarity caused by nervousness; in fact they obviously share the El Al anxiety which seems so out of place in an airport redolent of Greek laissez-faire. (None of this is surprising, since these are Israel-bound passengers, and this is the time of terrorism.)

"Have you received anything from anyone during the voyage?" a small neat woman in a blue uniform is asking. "Are you sure you are not carrying anything which does not belong to you?" And a moment later with a hint of sharpness: "Why have you no return ticket?"

Several young Americans, slated for work on kibbutzim in Israel, arrive a little late, bent under bulky blue and orange packs. They are frank about their motives. "It is half idealism," a fresh-faced boy with curly hair confides, "a moral imperative. But let's face it—where else could you go to live for so little and so pleasantly?" There is a fanatical looking red-bearded Australian wearing a large button of the Child Swami; his dreamy eyes focus for a moment as he claims that he is interested in peace not destruction. But he adds that he is confident that there will be a major war soon. "What will be, will be," he declares in a fatalistic tone.

When at last the entire company has been screened and "accepted," there is a welcome lessening of tension. Once aboard the plane, and as it heads out over the dark waters of the Aegean, loudspeakers play gay Israeli music. But the relaxation means little in reality. According to reports provided by American overflights, the Soviet fleet lies somewhere south of Parpathos, anchored in a manner reminiscent of the early 60's when the Russians had no ports in the Mediterranean and were accustomed to put down in available shallow areas. Now Russia generally uses the ports of Latakia, Alexandria, and Port Said—not to mention being at home in Egypt, Syria, Iraq, the Yemen, and North Africa. In fact, since the time of Khrushchev, Russia has emphasized her ocean-going fleet, nuclear submarines, and regular patrols to distant oceans. To be reminded of all this, and that once such encroachment suggested a threat to the American presence, is to be reminded of the changes which have taken place in the balance of power during the last decades.

TWENTY-FOUR hours later the peaceful scene viewed from a Tel Aviv window—a scene which includes strolling citizens and tourists, the tawny balustrade bordering the beach, and the blue haze of the Mediterranean—scarcely expresses the complex pattern of the struggle for power now focused on the Middle East. Not only does the scene give an inaccurate impression, since a simmering hostility exists on all the borders, but the limitations of the scene itself, like one of those tiny areas captured in the eye of a telescope, cannot suggest the greater boundaries of the world beyond it—in this case the whole of the Middle East—let alone an international-political space much vaster than that across which Mr. Kissinger shuttles with a combination of anxiety and aplomb. This wider international-political space extends to the border between China and Russia, supposedly in a constant state of readiness for war; it stretches south to Australia, where the witticism since the Labor government came to power has been that ALL THE WAY WITH LBJ now reads LET'S KOWTOW TO CHAIRMAN MAO; it takes in terrorist activities in every part of the globe; includes a Western Europe which at once creates a common market and seems to destroy a common defense policy; and is the screen for an oil battle which is the more complex in that when an American firm like Occidental Oil and Aluminum considers building a huge refinery in Russia it is hard, first, to know whether such a refinery might give the Soviets added leverage against the United States, and, second, whether Occidental Oil and Aluminum would consider this possibility a deterrent.

If the complexities narrow down to the local

JOAN COLEBROOK, who is currently working on a study of revolutionary currents throughout the world, is the author of *The Cross of Lassitude*. Miss Colebrook's articles in COMMENTARY include "Prisoners of War" (January) and "August 1939: A Memoir" (July 1972).

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

scene, then, it is not because the wider scene is unimportant, but rather because, at any given moment, ordinary comprehension finds it difficult to cope with so heavy an international payload.

A YOUNG soldier leans against the cement steps leading to the beach. He has red hair and that particular kind of freckled face common to some Israelis. He says that he has a week's leave from the Golan. How difficult had the war been? "It was a very hard war, very tough. . . ."

We drink coffee at one of the little bars off the esplanade, and he talks of being a radio man in the tanks corps and of having three tanks destroyed under him. "I turn and there is my driver. He is dead. I knew him from kindergarten." A rather wild look comes into his eyes and he gazes over his shoulder at two men who might be listening. "You cannot talk about the war." Gloomily he adds, "There is no chance, only to fight. . . . I feel very bad about my friend . . . it was my friend from school." The same wild, agonized expression.

As we walk back from the beach there is a slogan scrawled on the cement wall—VIVA CHILE. "We have Communists here too," the young soldier says seriously. "You see it is a free country, don't you?" A moment later he adds with satisfaction, "The army doesn't take Communists."

Down by the water a tanned oldster, muscled and cheerful with white hair blowing in the wind, is expatiating on the importance of exercise. "It is good to run a little before entering the water." He demonstrates by jogging up and down. "Then the physique is warm, and the water is more beneficial." In company with a spirited troop whose average age seems to be seventy, he begins to do calisthenics, while not far away a small scattering of tourists loll indolently in canvas chairs. Considering the uncertainties and horrors which as Jews so many of these old people have experienced, it seems an injustice that even now they are not allowed to live out their lives in peace.

"It was really a Russian war," the soldier says, stretching out on the sand. "I knew it as a radio man. The Russians were speaking: Do this. . . . Do that. . . . I heard it myself. I speak Russian because my parents came from the Ukraine. Others heard also." (It is evident that the Russians made precise preparations to supply the coordinated attack on two fronts long before the actual beginning of the war. That experts and advisers participated is also clear; outposts apparently occupied by Russian advisers were captured, although the news that two Russian officers were taken on the Golan has not been confirmed.)

"So," the soldier appeals, "can we believe when the Arabs say that the battle is finished? The struggle will continue for generations to come."

An American sitting nearby tries to be less pessimistic, pointing out that after all there is a cease-fire. "Perhaps," the soldier says stubbornly, "they are only waiting, perhaps they want to stop the war in preparation for another and stronger war."

THE terrain of Israel itself—a scrap of land, tiny, stony, almost all desert, by nature unfruitful, without minerals, without oil—seems innocent enough. Yet here, upon the body of the country (as if on the flesh of Kafka's hero), the question of peace or war is being relentlessly hammered out.

We go up the coastal road toward the north, past orange groves bordered by thickets of cypress and pine, through Hadera and Afula, our destination the Golan Heights. Beyond Tiberias and after the ascent onto the plateau we stop to buy drinks at a Druze village which had been in Syrian territory before the 1967 war. The Druze, who are not Moslems and who are secretive about their religion, wear strange costumes—the men with full pants, almost Turkish in shape, the women in long black garments lightened with gay colors. One young woman, carrying a basket of flat bread, wears bright yellow socks, a dark skirt, and a gauzy blue blouse. A little girl with a plastic bag of apples fixes us with an unwinking gaze. The men in the shop explain that before '67, under the Syrians, their life had been hard. "We suffered," one says. "Under the Syrians it was a dictatorship, under the Israelis it is a democracy, there is no comparison between the regimes." He adds, "I speak not only from the mouth but from the heart." He then accepts a cigarette from the Israeli captain and gives a sly look at a man standing nearby, whose head is wrapped in a white cloth. "This is my relative. I have to get his permission to smoke because he is a religious man."

The man in the headcloth smiles graciously. He complains to the Israeli officer that they had had to study Islam under the Syrians. "There were examinations in all the schools, so our children could not avoid it. . . . Then when this war came, the Syrians bombed and killed our men. One died and about eight were wounded."

As we leave the village, with its peaceful and sheltered valley, its groves of apple trees, its women with bright blouses and dark skirts against the brownish earth, war seems far away. But later, as the car crosses that dark stony plateau which Syrian and Israeli troops contested so bitterly during two savage wars, the realities of death and destruction return: a terrain of reddish-brown crumbled basalt strewn with scarred tanks and broken half-tracks, bordered by low stone fences, decorated with memorials to the dead, and in the brilliant, now-cold sunshine, a bird appears, seeming out of place as it perches for a moment on a cairn of stones. Mt. Hermon

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

shines with a yellowish color as if the snow were coated with dust swept from the plain.

"Over there is Damascus," one of the soldiers says—Damascus, that city so often described as pearl-like, which T.E. Lawrence entered after the defeat of the Turks in World War I, along a road where the pale sky was pricked by bursting shells like sheaves of yellow points, "into a dawn city of silent gardens, green with river mist"; the city to which Isabel and Richard Burton traveled to live a life "holy, solemn, and wild." But today it is the city where Jews have been tortured, the city which is most unambiguously hostile to Israel (although prisoners are also horribly maltreated in Cairo; although the burning-eyed Qaddafi in Tripoli says that, if necessary, "like Samson we will destroy the temple and all its occupants"; although Baghdad is also noted for its hangings and its urgings to destruction).

At a small dinner party in a Tel Aviv apartment, Syria is the subject of discussion—an uncomfortable subject, especially at this moment when Syrians hold more than 100 Israeli prisoners of war. The Red Cross has not yet been permitted to visit the prisoners, nor even given a list of their names; and it is now known that nearly 40 of those captured at an earlier time were found blindfolded and shot in the head. (There is no reason to suppose that either the Egyptians or Syrians were careful to treat their prisoners according to the terms of the Geneva Convention, or even to take them into custody; Egyptian Chief of Staff Saad Eddin Shazli's captured order of the day told the troops: "Kill them wherever you find them. Kill them and do not allow any of yourselves to act mercifully.") A young commando (what they call a paratrooper here), who took part in the assault on Syrian outposts, is present at dinner, and in a low voice he says of the prisoners discovered shot in the head: "They were lucky; better to be dead than to fall into the hands of the Syrians." There is a silence, and the company no doubt thinks of past Israeli experience with Syria and Iraq, of the final return of some Israeli prisoners of the '67 war to their homeland—broken and incoherent—and of the escape in early 1973 of Jews imprisoned in Iraq, bringing with them terrifying tales of the prisons. ("Soon it may be too late," one young Syrian Jew said in appealing for help to America, "the killing has started.")

Another guest at dinner is a doctor who has treated captured Syrian and Egyptian prisoners in various hospitals, and he describes the moods of the soldiers he has cared for—their admissions, in their weakness, of hatred of war, of dislike and distrust of their government, of resentment because during former wars their families at home did not learn of what had happened to them until months had passed, sometimes only when they actually walked into their houses. The doctor notes bitterly that nothing is spared for the welfare of enemy prisoners: "We share with them the precious drugs we are short of in our own hospitals. They receive the best of everything. . . . Perhaps we think hopefully that someone in Syria might be treating our own boys as well. . . ."

Out of this there comes again the question of the Soviet Union's attitude. There has been no public sign of her disapproval of Syria's physical and psychological cruelty. On the contrary, in the UN and also in official statements the Soviet Union has led in vindictive attacks ("in their mad destruction they [the Israelis] have annihilated and destroyed . . . ravaged entire countries," etc.). To anyone who watched the telecasts during the cease-fire negotiations at the UN, Malik's gestures and his air of contempt as he led the walk-out from the Assembly appeared completely out of proportion; even worse than on that famous occasion in September 1971, when he referred to Yosef Tekoah's "long nose," and dared to claim that "the Russians lost 20 million people to save the Jews."

In viewing such gymnastics it is important to pinpoint what lies behind the emotional subject-matter. There is no lack of historical background to be consulted. The parochial Stalin—distruster of true internationalism, admirer of Ivan the Terrible, anti-Semite who told his own daughter before her marriage, "The Jews put you up to it"—certainly helped to bind the legacy of anti-Semitism (immemorially extant in Russia) into the fabric of Soviet power. "In the last years of Stalin's life," Solzhenitsyn says, "a stream of Jews showed up in the camps, from 1950 on, dragged in as 'cosmopolitans.' For that purpose the Doctors' Plot was invented. It appeared that Stalin planned to mount a huge massacre of Jews. However, it was the first time in his life that one of his plans became unhinged. God ordered him . . . to leave his rib-cage." This apparent irrationality had been based upon Stalin's recognition that by their natural "cosmopolitanism" the Jews threatened his "total" power: a viewpoint which, as the revolutionary possibilities of the Middle East developed, came to be convenient for Stalin's successors as well. Israel, formerly "put up with," now became a stumbling block in Russia's way in the Middle East; what is more, after the 1967 war, a stumbling block which grew in power and importance—becoming, as Sadat later said in exaggeration, "like an empire." It was this virility and sense of survival on Israel's part which drew down upon her after 1967 a noticeable increase in an anti-Semitism which spread its infection from the Arab bloc, and from Russia and her satellites, south through Black Africa. A fantastic array of novels, tracts, revivals of the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, appeared on the scene, together with the republication of the works of

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

the notorious Soviet propagandist, Trofim Kichko.

But the best proof of the importance with which the Soviet government views the necessity of limiting Israel's power is demonstrated by the creation of a special Jewish Department in the Fifth Directorate of the Russian KGB (that long, gray stone structure which faces onto Moscow's Dzerzhinsky Square, and includes the famous Lubyanka prison in whose cellars so many thousands of citizens, courageous or trembling as the case may be, have been dragged to execution). The Fifth Directorate is the division created to obliterate political dissent and to reinforce controls over the Russian population; and the Special Jewish Department, only established in 1971 and therefore little known, has the apparent aim of recruiting Jews to infiltrate Jewish communities, of halting public protests, and of intimidating immigrants. (On January 17 the Jerusalem *Post* reported that ten-year-old Natasha Korenfeld in Moscow had received a menacing letter asking: "Do you want to be a victim of Israeli aggression?" Signed "Black September—British Section." The parents of the child, who had applied to emigrate to Israel, naturally suspected the KGB and pointed out that the letter was written in crude English, had a false London postmark, and was inadequately stamped. Similarly, last October, two Arabs forced their way into the Moscow apartment of Professor Andrei Sakharov, and threatened his life if he ever made a statement sympathetic to Israel: "We'll report your views back to headquarters and they'll decide what to do with you. . . . We have agents everywhere, in New York, in Moscow everywhere. We never warn people twice. . . . We can do something *worse* than killing you.")

TONIGHT in this quiet Tel Aviv apartment, only half a block from the Mediterranean shores, talk about Syria gives way to discussion of the relationship between that country and Russia. One of the guests, a non-Jew, a German who has lived in Damascus, explains that anti-Israeli feeling in itself forms a link between the governments, that Syria became a waystation for fleeing Nazis after World War II, and also recruited German ex-officers and NCO's as instructors for her new army. "There was always a certain kind of intolerance in Damascus. This was a tribal society . . . there was something as narrow as the streets of the old city. It didn't have to be the Jews. . . ."

As he talks it begins to be clear why Syria plays the role it does in the whole Middle Eastern situation. He describes the atmosphere in the coffee houses just before the leftist Neo-Ba'ath party came to power—the rumors, the arrests, the plots, the counter-plots, then the flow of Soviet arms coming in, the appointment of Communists to cabinet posts, the program set up to provide for Al Fatah.

"It is natural," he tells us. "Syria had a border with Israel. Partly because of that, partly because of her anti-Western stand, partly because of radicalization. All this encouraged the penetration of the Russians."

He talks about the Soviet Union's program of trying to turn Third World nations into client or satellite states. "The Russians made attempts to tune into religious feeling by talking of the 'absolute freedom' enjoyed by Soviet Moslems. This made some of us smile a little. . . . Then the Syrians were very impressed when ships began to come into Latakia with arms, and planes began arriving at Al-Hama airfield. . . . From this combination of arms and aid there sprang a real disinclination to criticize the Russians, and a general, quite natural blending of the propaganda of the two countries." (It was Syrian-Soviet cooperation in the field of propaganda before the 1967 war that resulted in the baseless rumor that fifteen Israeli brigades were gathering for an attack on Syria's border, thus precipitating the war.)

I ask about the organization of Palestinian groups. "Yes, Arafat was given the green light, but he still couldn't find enough students to recruit. The result was that the Syrian army itself established recruiting offices in the camps. . . . I was told that because of the shortage of volunteers, anyone was taken who had Arab blood, even those with criminal records. Now Syria has the largest number of commandos based in any Arab country." (According to the London-based Institute for the Study of Conflict, in 1970 As Saiqa, one of the terrorist groups, alone reported a total of 20,000 commandos, most of them earning more than regular army soldiers.)

The German goes on: "Syria is also the center for Palestinian conferences and for the central terrorist commands. You know that it has a large training center. There was that time in Turkey when it was found that the Soviet diplomat in Damascus, Vadim Shatrov, and a Soviet 'chauffeur' called Chernenkov, had helped to train some young terrorists from Ankara—the ones who killed three British radar technicians. And those who estimate these things agree that recently the number of Soviet military advisers in Syria had risen to 3,000—imagine that. Such tight control is maintained by the Syrian government on all operations that authorizations for raids are only given by top-level military authorities." What does this kind of control mean? "Well, at least it is significant because of key roles which any Syrian Communist agent might play—and this apart from the strength of the Russian influence." (An example of indirect influence in the Syrian secret service was the appointment of the obsessive Ahmad Suidani, a sympathizer with the Vietcong and Cuba who also visited China, and on an

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

official trip to Moscow in 1964 was personally briefed on KGB tricks by chief Vladimir Semichastny.)

Did he like Damascus? "Like it? No—a beautiful city but violent, unexpected, and upsetting." He smiles. "When I was there there were anti-Israeli slogans everywhere. At the coffee shop I frequented they were written on the walls. At the corner newsstand they were stamped on the newspapers and on cigarette packages. . . . Not to speak of 'Death to the Jews' being a fairly common toast."

ALONG the sea front between Jaffa and Tel Aviv the remains of buildings shattered during the 1948 fighting still form a no-man's-land of destruction. Between the ancient Arab town and the new Tel Aviv, a mass of rubble, broken walls, gap-toothed houses, a small isolated minaret balanced against the blue sky—beyond this the golden Jaffa headlands jutting out into the sea.

Farther on the buildings are gray, moss-grown, stained—pierced by enormous wooden doors, by arches, by narrow, crooked lanes. On the Jaffa headlands reverent pilgrims still come to temples, monasteries, mosques, which form the last layer of a many-layered structure of distant epochs (Pharaonic, Greek, Israelite, Roman, Islamic, Christian). In one of the museums the bones of a Neolithic hunter-man (the earliest known inhabitant of the Tel Aviv area) can be seen ejecting from a block of hard earth cut out of a shelter pit in Jabotinsky Street. The teeth grin, the skeleton lies in the familiar foetal position, as if in mute appeal for protection; yet it seems just a step farther on to all the arts and deceptions of war, to the great woven baskets of the Egyptians, similar to those in which soldiers were hidden for the surprise attack which led to the capture of Jaffa in the 15th century B.C.E.

This Jaffa version of the Trojan horse is a reminder that infiltration of Israeli territory and border attacks by Arab terrorists are no longer the work of indignant Palestinians springing from the hills and wadis of their captured homelands, but rather that of an indoctrinated army. The reality is that Arab terror is not spontaneous, but "organized," with all that this implies. That Fatah, the Palestine Liberation Organization (PLO), the Popular Front for the Liberation of Palestine (PFLP), the Popular Democratic Front for the Liberation of Palestine (PDFLP), Saiqa, etc. depend absolutely upon the help, bases, money, intelligence, radio stations, facilities (the use of diplomatic pouches, passports) given them by Arab governments, notably Egypt, Syria, Lebanon, Libya, and Iraq. In some cases officials from Arab countries actually help out with terrorist acts; for instance, the Egyptian military attaché in London in March 1970 was found to have been involved in a plot to blow up an El Al airplane.

As Moshe Shamir maintains in *My Brother Ishmael*, there has been a displacement of history here; the dynamic which should have turned inward has become externalized and developed into a cancer "to eat at the very life-tissue of the Arab nations . . . these regions . . . that derive their . . . power from feeding the masses a daily opiate of stories of achievement, glory, victory. . . ." The enthusiasm of resistance has been used to buttress the ambitious needs of Arab nationalism, or of revolutionary Communism as the case may be, so that it is impossible to understand the *fedayeen* movement without giving due credit to two ideological hangups; the concept of *jihad* and the idea that the masses will be roused by radical action (which fosters a dependence upon popularized Marxist themes, and upon a mélange of mentors, heroes, literature, and guerrilla method).

I WALK down the old streets of Jaffa, where an Oriental-appearing culture takes over. Small factories are turning out furniture, tiles, engine parts. Piles of old clothes are being sold in the streets; several men loll on broken mattresses beside a confusion of carts, horses, and battered cars. The pleasant smell of horses mingles with a gutter smell. Old women are shapeless in garment after garment. Old men carry huge bunches of medieval keys. In the *suqs* they are selling brass, tinware, carpets, old household objects—Jews from Morocco, Persia, Iraq, flatter and cajole, and carry on a bantering trade with the few buyers available. Human emotions are more obvious here. Voices are louder. Children are wilder and dirtier. In one corner an old man urinates unashamedly. . . .

As EVENING approaches, foodsellers in the streets at the bottom of the hill stand behind tables laid out with skewered meat (pieces of lamb, chicken hearts, small sausages, chunks of liver) all festooned with green leaves, garlands of cilanthro, wreaths of hot red radishes. The smoke from the grills rises into the air and encircles the heads of the little boy from Gaza who washes dishes, and of the two North African girls who attend to customers. One calls to me: "*Moi, je suis Jeanne de Casablan'.*" An Arab sitting at a table nearby announces that he is a Christian and that his name is George. "Many good people named George . . . George Pompidou, George Washington, George, King of the Engleesh."

Jeanne de Casablan' stops the recital by calling out, "Also George Habash!," so that there is laughter, and a sudden quiet at the tables.

George Habash, head of the PFLP, was active as a Palestinian leader long before the time of Yasir Arafat, and was born in what is now Israeli territory. By 1970 he was in North Korea studying Kim Il Sung's strategy on how to defeat

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

American imperialism (one of the subsequent exploits credited to his group was an attack with bazooka shells on a bright yellow Israeli school bus packed with five- to eight-year-olds). The momentary silence at the mention of Habash's name conjures up a past in Jaffa when those involved in the early struggles left children who were to become inheritors of the battle. (At least two of the Palestinian commandos were born in Jaffa—the strong-featured, elegant Ali Hasan Salamah who, according to Eric Pace, a New York *Times* correspondent, dislikes to be confronted or challenged; and Fakhri al-Amari, chain-smoker with a scar on his left arm. Both these leaders were trained in Communist countries, and both are important in what is called "Black September." Habash's group has links with China and North Korea.)

But titles like "Black September" are no more than names given to terrorist spearheads, useful to demoralize the civil population, to weaken confidence in a central authority like Israel, or to instill fear of the revolutionary movement in its enemies—for instance, those who aid Israel. The personnel and activities of such groups change with need. Again the question arises: To what extent is the Soviet Union influential in these groups, and in what way does it use that influence? If in the military sense the terrorist movement may not have been so far a determining factor, it has still acted as an agent for special tasks, for forcing concessions from Jordan or Lebanon, for stimulating retaliations, for seeing that Israel has remained constantly geared for battle. Internationally, however, its role has been more important; not only psychologically disruptive, but presenting a constant terrorist image to the world, and arresting the attention of the unsophisticated Third World; even, according to the Chinese view, encouraging the "colored" nations to confront the "white" West. What is more, for action-starved radicals in the democracies, the Palestinian leaders, though mostly from middle-class families, frustrated by their backward societies, and swayed by tales of glory from Cuba and Algeria—have provided a glamorous, "desert-warrior" image. (This view of the Palestinian is reminiscent of another comparison. As Drew Middleton remarks with regard to Hanoi, the "monstrous authoritarianism" that symbolizes Communism all over the world, suffers a sea change when it reaches Hanoi, where its practitioners are pictured as "Spartan democrats.")

THE question of how much the Russians (in what Theodore Draper describes as the "division of labor between the Arabs and the Soviets") are using the terrorists as "proxies" is one of the keys to that much larger question of world peace or world war, although here we must enter the complex realm of subversion which will at some time require its own historian. With a residue of ideological distrust for uncontrolled movements, the Russians seem to have treated the Palestinian commandos with caution until a certain turning-point in the late 60's. They stood to lose from a decisive policy, since any solid settlement of the Arab-Israel dispute would reduce Arab dependence upon Russian aid. (In the opinion of Brian Crozier, director of the Institute for the Study of Conflict, the Soviet Union needed nothing more than a disturbed status quo.) Whatever reluctance operated, it was certainly overcome by 1970, most probably long before, when Palestinian recruits were being dispatched to Russia to train in guerrilla warfare, and be converted into agents; this, under the direction of the GRU (the Soviet intelligence directorate and an appendage of the KGB). By May 10, 1971 (according to Vladimir Sakharov, a defector) an urgent top-secret order forbade all Soviet embassies from having any further open dealings with the Palestinians; and future contacts were channeled through the KGB or GRU officers in the field or through the Afro-Asian Solidarity Committees. But such dampening of publicity meant no lessening of subversive effort. An annual quota system for Middle East trainees was set up. (According to Sakharov, a certain number of recruits were to be dispatched from Kuwait, for instance, indoctrinated in Russia, and then infiltrated back into the local guerrilla movement; in addition, the PLO in Kuwait could be manipulated through Dr. Ahmad Khatib, a Soviet agent with a great hatred of the Kuwaiti royal family.)

By following the careers of professionals it is possible to get some idea of the stability of such programs. There is, for example, Sergei Petrovich Kiktev who, according to John Barron's book, *KGB*, has conspired with Arab terrorists for two decades. He abandoned his post as Soviet ambassador to Afghanistan in September 1972—and then went on to become ambassador to Morocco —after a well-known anti-Communist editor, Monahajudin Gahiz in Kabul, a devout Moslem, was killed by assassins in a Soviet jeep firing Soviet weapons. (Gahiz had long made a point of publicizing the use the Russians were making of Islam to further their ends; and before he was shot he was asked for the last time if he would cease his anti-Soviet writings.)

In the same year, Soviet help to the Palestinians became more open. After the Munich massacre, for instance, a special consignment of machine guns, mortars, and small arms was flown in directly from Russia to the Fatah arsenal at Al-Hama (while simultaneously Gromyko was busy deploring the "tragic events of Munich" and declaring that the UN must find it "impossible to condone terrorism"). It was Gromyko, in fact, who was the first high-ranking Soviet official to confer openly with a Palestinian leader, al-

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

though as Radio Liberty pointed out on March 8 of this year, his meeting with Arafat was "only the logical outcome of a long-term policy" of cautiously searching for a suitable public figurehead to pass between Moscow and the guerrilla movement.

THE *fellahin* of Egypt and the Syrian peasants have been subjected to unprecedented intimidation since the failure of the '67 war by their respective governments, in an effort to make them into decent soldiers. Yet the rank and file of the *fedayeen* can also be seen as victims for all the romantic talk of a "cult of sacrifice." Ali Abad el-Biari, a thirty-two-year-old frogman captured in Israel in 1971, burst into tears in court and described his poverty. "They bought me for a paltry 100 Lebanese pounds. . . . Abu Yusef commutes in his big Mercedes between Beirut and Damascus and finds some pretty young men to drive him. . . . To the best of my knowledge he never participates in raids . . . he rounds up unfortunate men like me." The girls experience exploitation twice over. Rima Tannous, who paricipated in a hijacking, tells that she was an orphan taken to Jordan during the Six-Day War and forced to become the mistress of the doctor who initiated her into Fatah activities. Later she was drugged and raped by two guerrillas she fought with, and then beaten by the Jordanian police when captured. Two pretty, forlorn girls, the Dutch Yetti in a leather suit and hot pants, and the Peruvian Delia in a yellow dress with a pink bow in her hair, describe being duped into love-making at Rome hotels, then given suitcases (in which bombs had been placed without their knowledge) and put on planes to Israel where they were supposed to meet their lovers in a few days. "He is a criminal and he should be shot," judged Yetti. "He was tall and broad, but he lied to me," Delia states of the terrorist with whom she had spent a blissful week at the hotel. "Don't trust that kind of Arab!"

MY TRIP to Israel has coincided with an escalation of terrorism throughout the Middle East and Europe, with a ringing around of European airfields with tanks and troops, with rumors of missiles planted in trees and buildings, with proliferating stories that certain airlines were "paying for protection" and others not. All this makes it easy—perhaps essential—to project a future when, without any formal declaration of war, war will simply exist.

What seems relevant is that the terrorist arm that is so disruptive of Western life is only one section of the same war machine which threatens Israel. To investigate further is to realize that the balance of power in the world is slowly shifting, that all-out war of the kind we have just seen in the Sinai is already, in one sense, old-fashioned. Although in fact conventional war is likely to become more devastating than ever, in view of the costs of such warfare, it also seems probable that other kinds of struggle (the subversive, the terrorist, the psychological, the economic) will be escalated and refined. A potential example of this is Russia's program in the Middle East, where, according to Walter Laqueur, her conviction that oil concessions were the foundation of Western political influence made her embark on plans to alter the situation ("Oil for the Arabs," *Pravda* would headline, and "Oil in the Hands of the Working People" would run a slogan at a Soviet trade mission). It was probably with this in mind that during the early 60's the local Communists in the Middle East were ordered to concentrate their organizational efforts on oil workers. Later the KGB began to build terrorist cells in the oil sheikdoms south of Kuwait along the Persian Gulf, and to dispatch young men from the sheikdom of Qatar on scholarships to study in Russia.

But the actual development of this policy remains for the future. In case of need and as the opportunity arises, the Soviet Union would not only have the necessary terrorist arm to sabotage Western installations, but the trained personnel to fill the subsequent vacuum.

IN THE *Shabbat* streets of Tel Aviv it is curiously tranquil; although the scene of sunlit pavements, pines, and slightly dusty mimosas, of tourists strolling down from the big hotels near the beach, of little boys fresh from the synagogues wearing *yarmulkes* like their fathers, seems calm only until the news brings with it some fresh tragedy or horror (as in a nightmare when the sea's glassy surface is churned up by threatening underwater monsters). Apparently the Italian government is at last bringing to trial five armed infiltrators accused of attempting on September 5—the anniversary of the Munich massacre—to shoot down an El Al plane. It is another of those mad political crimes (the terror tales of our times). One defendant is let out on bail, but is later suspected of being Aatof Bassisso, a leader of "Black September"; the trial shows links with a clandestine arms network in Rome, and with the same Japanese gunmen who killed 24 and wounded 80 at the Tel Aviv airport last year.

Important in the Rome case is the possession by the defendants of the two Russian ground-to-air missiles found in their apartment in Ostia. The use of handy little missiles, capable of being carried by one person, and similar to those used to knock out Israeli tanks in the Sinai, suggests that the potential of guerrilla warfare is on the verge of being escalated. Philippe Bernert of *L'Aurore* reports that this pocket missile, the SAM-7, produced in Russia, is being sold for $1,000 in a certain Champs Elysées restaurant in Paris, with the sales pitch that "it can be used by

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

any child." Nor are improvements in such weapons far away, since according to Crozier, scientists are warning that as the supply of fissionable material becomes more readily available, it is technically possible for a group of terrorists to assemble their own crude but effective A-bomb, or to adapt to their own needs techniques of bacteriological warfare.

A few days later, another attack is reported. At the guest house of Shefayim, a kibbutz just north of Tel Aviv, where the Mediterranean wind blows over arid sandhills first settled by tough Polish immigrants, low thorny plants cover the dunes. There is a purple flower on the cactus. Pines take on a tortured shape. Beyond, thickets of eucalyptus hang their leaves and papery bark in that adaptation to heat and thirst learned in the deserts of Australia. At the kibbutz beach, guests lie in the sun in bathing suits. One swims, one sits on the rocks fishing. The sound of anti-aircraft units practicing dissolves into the air with a decorative pattern of tiny white puffs of smoke.

In the big living room of the guest house, visiting Israelis and tourists (mostly Jews from the United States, England, France, Canada) wait for the news with a rapt and moody attention; while an older man soliloquizes on Henry Kissinger—who has offended him by referring to the "Jewish ghetto complex" of Golda Meir.

Entering the living room from the garden, from the freshness of the sea air, from the sandy dunes with their fragile rare flowers, from the sight of the small golden mandarins ripening in the glossy orchards around us, it is disrupting to see flashed on the TV screen the sickening news of yet another terrorist attack. This time it is a Pan Am plane waiting to take off at the Rome airport. Another scene of blood and disorder, of human beings scrambling for cover, of wounded on stretchers, of a hunched man, his coat peppered with bullet holes. The gunmen had opened fire in the middle of a screaming, weeping crowd; then shooting their way onto the outside runway they had tossed two fire bombs into the Pan Am Boeing, burning alive 28 people still strapped to their seats.

Discussion with Israelis about terrorism in general produces any amount of fascinating detail, but the problems raised go deeper than any one country and reveal a pattern even more pertinent to the world at large than to the Middle East.

In the Rome case there is a global linkup. The "Red Army" is a split-off from the official Japanese Communist party and descends from *Zengakuren*, the party's student affiliate. In 1970 the Red Army had been responsible for a plane hijacked to North Korea—an episode which was carried off with great drama, with uniforms, Samurai swords, and recitations of heroic verse in which the hijackers referred to themselves as "sons of occupied territories." Before this there had been contact with the PFLP which had set up a Tokyo office and recruited "Red Army" members for training in Lebanon. George Habash (who dismisses the atrocities of his group by claiming that "the worst is yet to come," and that a "third world war doesn't bother *us*") was thought to have been in contact with exiled members of the army when he was "studying" in North Korea. (The interesting thing is that as far as terrorists are concerned, North Korea seems to play a "nurturing" role, and to be operative as a "generalized" base. During the fantastic plot to undermine the Mexican government, which was masterminded from the Soviet Embassy in Mexico City in 1970 and exposed by the defection of a likable and sensitive woman employee, Raya Kiselnikova, the Mexican students, recruited and sent to train in North Korea, were passed from one group to another with such skill that at no time did anyone converse with a Russian—except Fabricio Gomez, an older and more hardened Mexican leader educated at Patrice Lumumba University in Moscow.)

But the human tragedy involved in such complicated subversion and/or terrorism is that while it is true that pathological characters with disturbances of authoritarianism gravitate to the terrorist banner (see Bobby Seale pontificating on August 9, 1969: "The first motherfucker that gets out of order had better stand by for some kind of disciplinary action"), there are also recruits of a more idealistic kind. In any event, blood and confusion obscure the fact that terrorism hides a graver transgression still, an encroachment upon world order itself. In contrast to a past when revolutionaries attacked repressive societies like Czarist Russia, the Austro-Hungarian empire, and France's *ancien regime*, the new international army is generally directed against liberal, Western, and Western-style democracies. What is more, the immediate targets—when the aim is not simply to create panic or political pressure—are often part of the democratic infrastructure. Knowledgeable prosecutors are killed (Ephraim Efrom); journalists and editors who publish freely (Monahajudin Gahiz or Salim al-Sharif); government officials who are against terrorism (Pierre Laporte or Wasfi el-Tal who suggested peace with Israel). The weapon of assassination can be as easily used by someone disturbed or fanatical, though not—as far as is known—clearly attached to a movement (Sirhan Sirhan, Lee Harvey Oswald)—as by a carefully trained guerrilla (India's New Delhi weekly *Orbit*, July 20, 1969, accused a KGB assassin of shooting down Tom Mboya, Kenya's intelligent pro-Western Minister of Planning). These killings aim at Western law, Western representative government, Western freedom of speech.

While the global onslaught is being intensified

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

by technology; while terrorists armed with missiles have the use of radio, international telephone service, and jet travel, as well as being able to operate out of a string of safe bases (most of them in the Soviet Union, the East European satellites, Red China, North Korea, North Vietnam, and Cuba), while Russia plays the role of guardian of the peace, at once encouraging major wars like that with Israel and directing the small war of the terrorists (with the added advantage that whatever section of the international guerrilla arm is available to her can be claimed to be "Maoist" and out of control)—it is naturally hard for the ordinary citizen to understand what is actually happening. After the Lod massacre in which Japanese gunmen played a part, a dazed survivor is supposed to have asked a relevant question (*Time,* June 12, 1972): "How does it happen that Japanese kill Puerto Ricans because Arabs hate Israelis?"

To the long catalogue of terrorist crimes (especially criminal when they strike at innocents) must now be added Maalot, that unprovoked slaughter of Israeli children on May 16, when in a desperate attack by Israeli forces a wounded guerrilla was able in one last burst of strength to spray a crowded classroom with automatic fire. Sixteen students were killed and seventy wounded.

No less striking than the horror of this incident was the fact that (as Nayef Hawatmeh, leader of PDFLP, the group which claimed credit for the attack, admitted) "peace itself" was the target. In other words, it is the old story of Israel's mere existence being unacceptable; however pacific her intentions, the more insistently must she be forced into reprisals. (On the 23rd of the month, Palestinians were again found infiltrating across the Syrian border, armed with Russian guns, 30 hand grenades, and 22 pounds of explosive bricks. These guerrillas, who also belonged to the PDFLP, and two of whom were captured alive, admitted that they had been sent to demand the release of thirty imprisoned terrorists, and that if unsuccessful they were to carry out another "Maalot-style" massacre.)

Less dramatic, but of intense importance, is the reaction of the world press to Maalot. Not that the European and American papers did not condemn the wanton Palestinian brutality, but on a number of occasions reference was made to it as the work of "a lunatic fringe." (According to the New York *Times* editorial, "the Palestinian lunatic fringe has committed the most abominable yet of its long series of cowardly murderous outrages . . ." and again, "lunatic fringe posing fraudulently," etc.) This widespread acceptance of the separation between terrorists and the governments which give them house-room (plus money, training, weapons, diplomatic aid, etc.) and also the governments which exercise secret control in other ways, is a key political fantasy of our time. Not only does it bear uncomfortable witness to a brilliant propaganda job, and casts a shadow upon the hope of peace, it also suggests that those nations who have failed to prosecute the terrorists they capture (Britain, so long the home of principle and law, at one time equalized herself with Kuwait on this question) have fallen victim to their own self-deception. The West and "Western order" are at last face to face with a political Mafia; and Maalot becomes possible, as does Israel's reprisal, because a long sequence of such acts has gone unpunished.

The outside perimeter of political events, the international-political space from which numerous positions, perspectives, cultural clashes, are visible—often has a dream-like quality. Something between a vision and a nightmare. Beautiful and apocalyptic, it is like a picture drama by Hieronymus Bosch where we see men struggling to extract themselves from their human condition, and attempting to reach a plateau of salvation.

It is comforting to come back after this violent panorama of clashing values to the familiarity of the local scene, to the small view in the eye of the telescope, back to Tel Aviv, for instance, to the shabby beige backdrop of the buildings against which soldiers on leave exhibit the deep tan of the desert (with their generally dark hair and eyes and their olive-green uniforms, adding to the earth-colored note always present in Israel and so much in keeping with the muted foliage of the eucalyptus and casuarina). This color reminds one that Israel looks south—toward her ancient Semitic brothers, the Arabs, toward Africa, the Red Sea, the Persian Gulf. (The farther south one moves, the more profound and enveloping that somber tint.) And that Israeli society, a society in flux and as such momentarily unsure of its identity, is still essentially pluralistic—as is the United States, Europe, and Canada—and with its democratic and socialist traditions at variance both with the Arabic cultures which surround it, and the Russian mono-culture which tries to manipulate it.

At a time when plans have just been announced for an expansion of the Soviet merchant fleet, when Western defense experts are admitting to a Soviet nuclear establishment "staggering in size and depth," and talking of a Soviet "first-strike" capacity (with hawk Andrei Grechko—now in the Politburo—calling for "increasing vigilance" and "further military training") the Western nations, without protest, without clarification of their values, without marshaling their still great information-media sources to popularize their position around the world, passively accept the medieval methods (blackmail, terrorism, appeals to irrationality, assassination, subversion) into which the Soviet program has developed.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Before leaving Israel and on a second trip to the Golan Heights, renewed activities on that frontier rouse old anxieties that it may be here that Israel will be drawn into a new phase of the battle. In the broadest sense, despite whatever temporary cessation of hostilities may be achieved, these heights are still a plateau of war. "The hateful, revengeful masses plunge into the road of revolution in a pressing and vehement fashion as pouring forces that burn everything that stands in their way"—this is only one of the sentences in the countless Fatah speeches, memoranda, pamphlets, poems, etc., filled with images of heat, force, fire, volcanoes, blood, churned out to exhort and proselytize as much for the "Revolution" as for the defeat of Israel. Standing here where new locations have been added to an infamous place list of unnecessary cruelties—Nafah, Hermon, the road to Migdal Shams, Dumeir, Hushneya Junction—this sentence might well be accepted as prose, for which the dark plains provide an illustration.

And if one is mindful that Israel was anxious to make concessions for peace and therefore ready to risk not being the first to strike, this frontier, which has moved back and forth in constant indecision, becomes more than ever symbolic. The United States and Europe should remember, then, that the line here may not be Israel's alone, but that of the entire democratic West.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Vonnegut & His Audience

Edward Grossman

*Wampeters, Foma & Granfalloons** is the name of Kurt Vonnegut, Jr.'s new book, a collection of essays, reviews, speeches, etc. Only a writer with Vonnegut's power base could get a book of occasional writings published today, let alone get away with giving it such a title. Simply the sound of the apparently nonsensical words is enough to kindle recognition in those who have been initiated into Vonnegut's universe, and by the most cautious estimate the number of reader-initiates must be in the hundreds of thousands. The very definite *meaning* of these not-so-secret words is stored in the memories of probably almost as many people, and is fairly often retrievable and can be recited in paraphrase—the novel (*Cat's Cradle*) in which Vonnegut invented the words and originally set forth their meanings in 1963 has gone through thirty-two printings in the last four years. But *Cat's Cradle* is not the only book in which Vonnegut has made up words; in this practice, as in other ways, his work is of a piece, and once the reason is understood why any of his writing should have become immensely popular, it is understandable why all of his books—almost impossible to find in bookstores when first published—are now continuously in print. The prevalence of Vonnegut cannot be overstated. Another of his novels (*Slaughterhouse-Five*) has been translated into fifteen languages, and another (*Breakfast of Champions*) recently spent a year on the best-seller list, at the top of it much of that time.

If Vonnegut's work is widely known, his face and voice are not unfamiliar. He can fill the largest auditorium on any American campus or in any city with a public appearance. In the acoustically perfect Heinz Hall in Pittsburgh, which accommodates three thousand sitting down, and where the Pittsburgh Symphony occasionally draws a capacity audience, Vonnegut has spoken to more than three thousand, including standees. The Heinz Hall scene was strongly reminiscent of those that used to occur some years ago around the persons of Timothy Leary or Marshall McLuhan. A crowd of the knowledgeable and curious waited patiently for Vonnegut to be introduced. Many in the audience were obviously college students, but people were also there who could have been their parents, and it was not exclusively the young who had brought along paperback copies of one or another of Vonnegut's novels. Perhaps they hoped to have them autographed. To see the bright-colored covers flashing up and down the rows and aisles, however, was to fancy that these were book-talismans, like Mao's *Thoughts*, or the Bible. In fact, the evening did have an air of the mass audience with an oracle or prophet, of the kind Vonnegut himself treats satirically and somewhat ambiguously in several of his novels. This atmosphere was heightened, if anything, with Vonnegut's shuffling entrance onstage. A skinny, awkward figure in a rumpled suit, Vonnegut bears a resemblance to pictures of Mark Twain that will grow more striking as his hair and mustache turn white. He began by mumbling that he had no speech prepared. Having confessed this, he proceeded to ramble for something like an hour, in casual, homely, haphazard yet self-confident fashion over such topics as the legroom in Volkswagens and genocide. The overwhelming majority of his listeners were extremely attentive, sympathetic, and grateful, and ready to laugh at his jokes. Later, leaving, they seemed happy to have been there, and satisfied that they had got their money's worth (the price of admission was five dollars).

To be an American writer, and to be paid this kind of attention, especially by Americans born since World War II, is unusual and remarkable. Of course, collegians and college graduates and dropouts are said to like the work of other writers, too, and they can be seen voluntarily buying and reading these other books in paperback: the productions of Donald Barthelme, Ken Kesey, Joseph Heller, perhaps Thomas Pynchon and Joyce Carol Oates among the native novelists; Hermann Hesse and J. R. Tolkien from the Old World; and of the New Journalists, Tom Wolfe and Hunter Thompson and sometimes Norman Mailer. But Vonnegut is the champion—actually in a class by himself. The sale of his books and the love accorded them and their creator are such as are ordinarily reserved for the reading matter that caters best to a larger public's appetite for vi-

EDWARD GROSSMAN is a young writer whose articles have appeared in COMMENTARY, *Harper's, Atlantic, Dissent,* and *Saturday Review/World.*

* Delacorte Press-Seymour Lawrence, 320 pp., $8.95.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

olence, inside dope, and sentimentality, and those who produce it (examples are unnecessary). It is therefore not only in strict terms of the economics of publishing that Vonnegut may be said to have gained what amounts to power after years of feeling misunderstood and neglected, if not powerless.

Considering the ability of his books to hold the attention of large numbers of people in a society supplied with many distractions more vivid than books, it is not surprising that Vonnegut's standing with literary critics should be unsettled. Some seem to think he is suspect because his work enjoys a success that is anomalous for "serious" writing; others, having skimmed or read his books, say more or less that they are not worth a critic's time. Vonnegut is a "sententious old salt in ontological drag," the late Charles Thomas Samuels wrote in the *New Republic*, and his is "a bogus talent. . . . [He] can tell us nothing worth knowing except what his rise itself indicates: ours is an age in which adolescent ridicule can become a mode of upward mobility." According to Jack Richardson, Vonnegut is a "compiler of easy-to-read truisms." But as Benjamin DeMott sees it, "the kids' lighting on Kurt Vonnegut is an undeservedly good break for the age," and, in Leslie Fiedler's opinion, the Vonnegut novels do belong "to what we know again to be the mainstream of fiction," by which Fiedler does not mean what he calls "High Art," but rather "American Pop . . . the quest of the absolute wilderness." Graham Greene is less sly, more explicit: Vonnegut is "one of the best living American writers."

VONNEGUT's novels are full of stories—no plotless novels in the hyper-modern manner could have become so popular. They are also full of characters, surprises, episodes, suicides, apocalypses, science-fiction fantasies, morals drawn and underlined. And certain persistent motifs run through all of them. The Vonnegut hero is typically an American who has either been born or worked his way into what society considers a privileged position. But he is more than dissatisfied—he is ashamed, and tries to redeem himself by dropping out and associating with those believed less privileged, by helping the unwashed, the insulted, or merely exploited, the little people worn down by industrial and scientific consequences. Sometimes this saintly program is an obsession, an end in itself (*God Bless You, Mr. Rosewater*), sometimes a nagging temptation along the way of a quest or odyssey (*Player Piano; The Sirens of Titan; Cat's Cradle*). One way or another, it continually seems that it might be the right thing if the main character devoted what energy and ingenuity he had to it, in spite of the fact that he realizes such a program cannot change anything for the better, that the unfortunate are no more lovable or deserving than the intelligent, the high, and the mighty, and that in any event fate has an absurd and painful end in store for all.

To note this recurring theme is misleading, if it suggests that Vonnegut creates failed saints to study and dissect them, like a psychologist. With several exceptions, the characters, even the presumptive heroes, who appear and reappear in his novels are not deep enough and they do not stay in one place long enough to be studied as in a psychological novel. Mostly, Vonnegut's figures are mechanical contrivances bathed in a stroboscopic glare—fleshless robots galvanized by his will, moving jerkily toward the next joke, moral, or plot-advancing surprise.

Another thread: In all his novels, and even when he uses the whole universe for scenery, Vonnegut has originated this repertory of characters in upstate New York, Rhode Island-Cape Cod, and Indiana. In *The Vonnegut Statement,* a *Festschrift* compiled by some of his academic admirers in the Middle West, these locales are compared to Faulkner's Yoknapatawpha County. As Vonnegut sketches them, the places are meant to seem sadly comic, haunted by American ghosts: of the coastal Indians and whalers, the Iroquois tribes and Erie canalmen, the pioneers. Technology and salesmanship have stripped and raped the land and divested the people of pride, leaving them ridiculous—mechanical men and women whom it is a duty to love. In his speeches, Vonnegut has explicitly blamed all this degeneration and suffering on American scientists and technologists, the inspired tinkerers, the sons of Edison in the employ of the Rockefellers and Rosewaters and the government. In his fiction, from the automated lathes in *Player Piano* to the incendiary bombs in *Slaughterhouse-Five,* the products of American know-how are nothing but unlovable—only late, in *Breakfast of Champions,* is a good word said for any product of modern technology and it turns out to be tranquilizers, which the narrator swallows to restore his chemical balance.

It is risking nothing to take a quick guess that some of these ideas about America—let them be called political instead of philosophical, though they are connected to no party or program—eventually helped Vonnegut's books win an appreciative audience among college-age readers and, later, their elders: it was a matter of waiting for the *Zeitgeist* to catch up. His politics—implied, inferred—are a factor in his appeal, and need to be examined. But while they may have become agreeable to an ever larger audience, it is probably the style that they, and the story line, are presented in which first pleased, delighted, seduced. Vonnegut's is a brief, repetitious style, rhetorically mock-naive, relying for effect on the regular delivery of a quantity of some kind of satisfaction every page or so. It arrives in the shape of a surprise, a moral, a giggle, a laugh. After what now looks like a false start in *Player Piano,* Vonnegut fastened on the form that works best with such a style: a series of self-contained, sometimes arbi-

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

trarily divided, "chapters" of no more than five hundred words, often as few as fifty. "My books are essentially mosaics made up of a whole bunch of tiny little chips," he says in a *Playboy* interview reprinted in his new book, "and each chip is a joke." Whether he is speaking here in all honesty, or out of false modesty (he evidently thinks of himself as more than a comedian, and harbors exalted ideas of the role of writers), as a description of his method it is not bad.

Vonnegut's novels are constructed in a way that can also be likened to the structure of an old-fashioned cartoon booklet with figures painted in primary colors which is flipped with the thumb. *Cat's Cradle*, for example, has 121 "chapters," headed with ironical inscriptions like title-cards, contained in a grand total of 191 pages. The divisions between each "chapter" function like the frames between cartoons, so that read over quickly (as Vonnegut's novels are meant to be read on first encountering them, before going back to search out, talmudically, allegories, symbols, and designs), they blur into a semblance of motion. The effect is cinematic, as if a basic pattern, and resource, of the movies had been appropriated to a book without pictures.

THE AFFINITY of Vonnegut's work to comic books and the movies is suggestive regarding his popularity with a generation that was raised on these media and has its own ideas or feelings about what literacy is and what it is good for. Not only are Vonnegut's "chapters" short—so are his books; each one of them can be consumed in a sitting. His first, *Player Piano* (1952), which is about an engineer living some time in a totally technologized American future who joins in an abortive revolt against the machine, is the exception. It runs to 321 pages, with 35 chapters, divided along traditional lines of change of scene and passage of time. Vonnegut's pay-offs here are cumulative rather than instant and the style is generally more dense:

> Paul had thought often of the peculiar combination of Kroner and Baer, and wondered if, when they were gone, higher management could possibly duplicate it. Baer embodied the knowledge and technique of industry; Kroner personified the faith, the near-holiness, the spirit of the complicated venture. Kroner, in fact, had a poor record as an engineer and had surprised Paul from time to time with his ignorance or misunderstanding of technical matters: but he had the priceless quality of believing in the system, and of making others believe in it, too, and do as they were told.

It is a recognizable literary project in the approved manner, down to the basic device of casting a misfit in the anti-utopia. "I cheerfully ripped off the plot of *Brave New World*," Vonnegut told *Playboy*. Although the perfectly bad society that irks the hero is not coercive or totalitarian, but rather a benevolent welfare state where corporations look out for what they consider the public interest and bright young men in crewcuts do not get too drunk, *Player Piano* is another cautionary fantasy extrapolating from what is actual, in the tradition of Zamyatin, Huxley, and Orwell. Sometimes it also reads like *Babbitt*. It partakes in a gently pessimistic way of anger at what the boosters of mass production and the assembly line are doing to bodies and souls, and fear of what they may do still worse.

Player Piano, being a first novel, was not ignored, but it made no real dent on critics or the public. Some reviewers called it "science fiction," dismissively. "I have been a soreheaded occupant of a file drawer labeled 'science fiction' ever since," Vonnegut says in *Wampeters, Foma & Granfalloons*. "I would like out, particularly since so many serious critics regularly mistake the drawer for a tall white fixture in a comfort station." The circumstances of Vonnegut's early rejection are behind the portraits of writers and the ideas about the publishing business that he elaborates in all his books, and the legend that is cherished by his counter-cultural constituency.

To write *Player Piano*, Vonnegut had quit his job as public-relations man for the GE research laboratory in Schenectady. He now moved to Cape Cod and sold short stories to *Cosmopolitan*, *Saturday Evening Post*, and *Ladies Home Journal*, as well as to the science-fiction pulps. These stories, which Vonnegut says he wrote to buy time, and which have been collected in *Welcome to the Monkey House*, adhere to formula while mildly worrying the strain of disaffection evident in *Player Piano*. Their heroes are eccentric villagers, precocious dropouts, average U.S. citizens taking advantage of a windfall to improve their model train sets or HAM radio apparatus. In the meantime, *Player Piano* was issued in paperback, renamed *Utopia 14*. It took Vonnegut seven years to write the first of a couple of books (*The Sirens of Titan* and *Cat's Cradle*) that, with the help of the bosomy covers their publishers wrapped them in, assured his consignment to the demeaning science-fiction drawer. These novels made Vonnegut's underground reputation; in them he found his form and oracular voice.

The Sirens of Titan (1959) and *Cat's Cradle* (1963), unlike *Player Piano*, are fairly original in conception, quite consistent in tone. They are also highly contrived and as didactic as sermons. Here, in its entirety, is the first page of *Sirens*, which is about a war between Martians and Earthlings:

> Everyone now knows how to find the meaning of life within himself.
>
> But mankind wasn't always so lucky. Less than a century ago men and women did not have easy access to the puzzle boxes within them.
>
> They could not name even one of the fifty-three portals to the soul.
>
> Gimcrack religions were big business.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

> Mankind, ignorant of the truths that lie within every human being, looked outward—pushed ever outward. What mankind hoped to learn in its outward push was who was actually in charge of all creation, and what all creation was all about.
>
> Mankind flung its advance agents ever outward, ever outward. Eventually it flung them out into space, into the colorless, tasteless, weightless sea of outwardness without end.
>
> It flung them like stones.

This was one of Vonnegut's achievements, that he could make a certain audience read what are essentially books of ideas, using multiple plots, self-consciously intricate designs, and flashy characters, and intruding himself continually, without breaking the spell. A load of moralistic message is what puts *Sirens* and *Cat's Cradle* into the category of science fiction—more precisely, into that subcategory of science fiction, fantasy, that depends, for credibility, not on detailed descriptions of possible machines or experiments with nature, but on a seamless web of dreaming about a universe that can never be, populated by impossible beings, humanoids embodying urges and ideas.

It is more the stuff of teleology than ontology; paperback readers who do not know the meanings of these words can appreciate that the dreamlike quests of Vonnegut's heroes in fantastic worlds and universes are about finding purpose here, in this world. And purpose there is, finally. The mocking voice, seemingly parodying itself, denying any aim in life, demands not to be believed, yet always taken seriously—this is the unspoken understanding between writer and reader in Vonnegut's books.

Preachy as it is, the voice never talks down, nor does it depress. It is breezy, charming, confidential, fully clued in to the popularity of sticking gun turrets on model aircraft carriers with Duco cement, and other pre-pubescent American joys; it shares rather than imparts dark-sounding truths, funny jokes. An American "kid" who had bought *Sirens* or *Cat's Cradle* in a bus station (both novels were published only in paperback, went unreviewed) could wish when done reading that the author was a terrific friend of his, whom he could call up on the phone whenever he felt like it. In fact, during the years when rare copies of *Sirens* were being sold for up to fifty dollars, many of Vonnegut's young enthusiastic readers did that, and turned his house into a place of pilgrimage. Vonnegut, unlike Salinger, was no recluse; the difference between the two writers' unofficial popularity will tell something about cultural changes between the 50's and today.

An anti-scientific bias is also less unusual, more popular now than fifteen years ago. "You scientists *think* too much," a Miss Pefko says in *Cat's Cradle*, which ends with the end of the world. A marked animus against scientists, and thinking, and a propensity to toy with apocalypse, characterize all of Vonnegut's books. He has another preoccupation. Except in two books, it is never more than continually alluded to. The Martian soldiers in *The Sirens of Titan* "wore knee spikes, and glossy black uniforms. . . . Their insignia was a skull and crossbones." Von Koenigswald, saintly jungle doctor of *Cat's Cradle*, has "the terrible deficit of Auschwitz in his kindliness account."

World War II, the Nazis, the war's long-lasting effect on individual Americans and America, are themes that loom large for Vonnegut for autobiographical and other reasons. He gets around to facing them directly in *Mother Night* (1961) and *Slaughterhouse-Five* (1969).

At first, it seems that *Mother Night* is intended as the study of an insane man, in the form of that well-known fictional conceit, the self-portrait or confession. "I've always been able to live with what I did," writes Howard W. Campbell, an American double agent awaiting trial in Israel as a Nazi war criminal. "How? Through that simple and widespread boon to modern mankind—schizophrenia." To try and create a character who will bear scrutiny would seem to be a departure for Vonnegut, albeit he uses here the same episodic style dotted with jokes and epigrams. The reader of *Mother Night* is asked to believe that he has before him the testament of a 20th-century lunatic of medium notoriety, trying to come to terms, under the shadow of death, with the ambiguities of his life story. In and out of this story move personalities he has been acquainted with named "Goebbels," "Eichmann," "Hess." This is a very ambitious project—locating a publicly harmful madman within modern history, undercutting revulsion for him by showing his all-too-human, even sympathetic sides, never losing sight of his diseased soul under the welter of well-known documentary facts that needn't be mentioned but are, and always, "in his own words."

The prime prerequisite in a confessional novel has always been that the novelist get inside his creature, becoming invisible. Nabokov did this with Humbert Humbert, also a disturbed man in jail, Salinger with Holden Caulfield, Roth (almost) with Alexander Portnoy. However, Howard Campbell's words are not all his own; many of them, and his ideas and sentiments as well, are Vonnegut's. Instead of strategically subsuming his intentions in Campbell's craziness, Vonnegut mainly uses him as a mouthpiece, so that *Mother Night* quickly turns into an exercise in ventriloquism. Often the voice does not even trouble to disguise itself, and sounds just like the one in Vonnegut's speeches, saying the same things—for example, that infantrymen are morally superior to their officers or the air force. It is no more possible to believe Campbell when he says he was "a loathsome anti-Semite" than it would be if Vonnegut said this of himself. Rather than a "split

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

personality," Campbell seems to be a harmless fellow who became a Nazi in a fit of absent-mindedness, and an American agent in the same way. The motivation that Vonnegut suggests in his preface to *Mother Night*—that Campbell, a playwright by profession, played roles in real life—is not borne out by the characterization.

If *Mother Night* were intended as a psychological novel, the flat characterization of Campbell could be blamed for the book's failure to move beyond the level of a slapstick, melodramatic spy story. But the main intention is, again, moralistic, and the book is a vehicle for messages, attached this time to events and personalities in the unimagined world, in a contemporary history that is already legendary for younger readers. The message is to the effect that reality and men are such masses of contradiction, that, among other things, it is useless saying who is finally villainous or heroic, though villainy and evil are obvious. As for what looks like unmitigated villainy, the best one can do, looking back, is provoke laughter at it. Eichmann was more laughable than sinister—even in 1941, when Campbell met him in Berlin.

Günter Grass wrote raucously in *The Tin Drum* without in the least depriving Nazism of an aura of important, brutal force, or getting smeared by nearness with sentimentality. Vonnegut makes the Nazis, and by implication, evil itself, seem absurd, ridiculous, and inevitable. To counter it, he enlists laughter, but not only that.

Campbell in conversation with a New York cop:

> "I guess there were good people killed on both sides," he said.
> "I think that's true," I said.
> "You think there'll be another one?" he said.
> "Another what?" I said.
> "Another war," he said.
> "Yes," I said.
> "Me too," he said. "Isn't that hell?"
> "You chose the right word," I said.
> "What can any one person do?" he said.
> "Each person does a little something," I said, "and there you are."

This throwaway presages the famous refrain in *Slaughterhouse-Five,* "So it goes," a counterpoint to facts that are stranger than fantasy, recitations of stupidity or moral obtuseness in high places, the hideous suffering of ordinary people. While *Mother Night* is grotesque, like mummery on a stage, *Slaughterhouse-Five,* Vonnegut's first hardback best-seller, has a maudlin feel about it. Both books present the spectacle of a writer facing the world, trying to write saving myths about it using documentary material.

That this is what Vonnegut was about in *Slaughterhouse-Five* can easily be inferred. The story—told by a narrator who is a writer established on Cape Cod—concerns a harmless optometrist, Billy Pilgrim who, as a prisoner of the Germans in World War II, lived through the American bombing of Dresden and is obsessed to the point of madness with the memory. Coming "unstuck," Billy lives simultaneously on earth and on the planet Tralfamadore where he learns a new religion of stoicism. The kinship of Billy Pilgrim with his namesake in Bunyan, not to mention Christ and Everyman, is obvious. The style, "in the telegraphic schizophrenic manner of the planet Tralfamadore," attempts to get at something by accretion of extremely unconnected bits in time and space, and the bombing of Dresden actually disappears in the shadows thrown by placard-like announcements from the narrator: "I have told my sons that they are not under any circumstances to take part in massacres, and that the news of massacres of enemies is not to fill them with satisfaction or glee."

More than once in *Slaughterhouse-Five,* the narrator pronounces the book he is writing a failure, though this will not keep him from letting it be published. He makes himself a promise that his next book will be only "fun." That turned out to be *Breakfast of Champions,* last year's best-selling favorite about a fifty-year-old writer who resolves to clear his head by setting free the creatures of his imagination who have served him in numerous novels. *Breakfast of Champions,* as seemingly miscellaneous as *Slaughterhouse-Five,* is the summation of the discoveries Vonnegut has made in writing, the whole held together by the crude drawings he supplies to illustrate it. It is like a children's encyclopedic picture album with detours and definitions, naming the animals, presuming to treat as if for the first time of pornography, suicide, racism, and madness in Middle America, without neglecting the plot, or despairing of methods of salvation proposed in earlier novels. The drawings are the logical goal of Vonnegut's writing over the years. They supplement the words, and begin substituting for them. They are meant, in their crude friskiness, to increase the horror by playing against it, as a comedian in silent films might deadpan against a hilarious or hazardous situation. The effect is not necessarily the one intended. They also mean to charm, to draw forth love and mercy, and there can be no doubt that for some reader-viewers they succeed.

One may give Vonnegut credit for fixing on a prose and picture style that fits his purposes and his powers, without implying that he discovered it in unexplored territory or that he has had no precursors. The stories of George Ade—an Indiana humorist and ironist almost completely forgotten now—are characterized by a blackout style as in burlesque-house sketches. Nathanael West's books are parables about failed Christians made of neon tubing instead of flesh and blood. In his anti-intellectualism and depiction of scientists, too, Vonnegut is in a tradition—that of science fiction, and especially science-fiction movies. "Disinterest-

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

ed intellectual curiosity," Susan Sontag has commented about this tradition, "rarely appears in any form other than caricature, as a maniacal dementia that cuts one off from normal human relations." But it is not enough to say that Hoenikker, the atomic scientist in *Cat's Cradle*, was a cliché ten years ago. It is necessary to add that this cliché speaks with increasing force to a generation of students, and their parents who take after them, because of what they read in the papers and breathe in the air. "I was in Dresden," Vonnegut says, "when America dropped scientific truth on it."

IT SEEMS particularly unlikely that novels and speeches so popular with young Americans as Vonnegut's are should keep coming back to deal with World War II; that war is distant, legendary, boring. It is the war of the fathers and grandfathers, not the sons—whose war has been Vietnam, even if they have not fought in it, even if they have not dodged the draft or demonstrated against it. Before taking a guess as to how Vonnegut gets them to listen to tales of his generation's war, three pieces of biographical information might be introduced; Vonnegut often harps on two of the three himself, in prefaces to his novels, in the novels themselves, in his speeches. First, his parents—atheists, pacifists, believers in the Constitution—though Americans long established in the Middle West, remembered not without pride that the family came from Germany; second, Vonnegut, a POW, happened to be in Dresden (like Billy Pilgrim in *Slaughterhouse-Five*) when the Allies bombed it; the third fact, which Vonnegut never mentions, is that some of his earliest writings, published in the Cornell student newspaper in 1941, were editorials lampooning preparedness and Lend Lease and propagandizing against American intervention in the war against Hitler.

Vonnegut's German extraction, which made him briefly feel like an outsider in America, though white and Protestant, and especially his presence in Dresden as an American under American bombs, are autobiographical facts transmuted continually and none too subtly into his fiction, putting a new and more topical slant on ancient history. His editorials in the Cornell *Sun* (reprinted in *The Vonnegut Statement*), also display a tone and push ideas about warmaking which have not changed since Vonnegut was a sophomore. They could still appeal to college students today. The editorials, in fact, were run as humor or joke columns under Vonnegut's byline, and though some of them were earnest appreciations of Charles Lindbergh, most strove to make their point in much the same way that Vonnegut still tries to—by provoking laughter, for instance, at ROTC bayonet drill.

Vonnegut anticipated a succeeding generation of students in their suspicions of, if not contempt for, official institutions. Having been in Dresden, and then finding no reliable report of the raid in official Air Force histories, taught him, he says, that the American government lied. The lesson is not lost on those who know about the Pentagon Papers and Watergate. Perhaps more significant still, Vonnegut's recurring reference to having been firebombed by his own countrymen lends him cachet, though he denies (in both *Slaughterhouse-Five* and *Wampeters, Foma & Granfalloons*) that Dresden changed him much. He was present at a fiery massacre—a holocaust—planned and carried out by "our side." This gives him, his work, and his opinions, additional importance and validity in the eyes of his audience.

Although the pacifism Vonnegut preaches is couched in absolute terms, and his imaginary ideal American hero is a man who absolutely refuses to kill or be a party to killing, Vonnegut does not fail to say in speeches now that during his war the enemy deserved to be crushed by any means—so long as innocent, defenseless people (for example, the Dresdeners) were not incinerated. Vonnegut is not unaware of the tortured relation of guilt and innocence, and of the practical difficulty, probably the impossibility once the logic of total war is rolling, of sparing civilians. Indeed, he is ever ready to indicate moral dilemmas and paradoxes, in the best manner of innocence lost, while never really altering or complicating the thrust of his simple, absolute preachment.

The preacher is a sinner, too, of course; he does not deny it. In denying his own virtue Vonnegut can go to such extremes of language and hypothetical example that one can either be disarmed by his honesty, or begin suspecting that this writer not only has the power to do harm, but actually does it—by the crude, unreal, and actually soothing pictures of human behavior that he draws. "If I'd been born in Germany," he says in the preface to *Mother Night*, "I suppose I would have been a Nazi, bopping Jews and Gypsies and Poles around, leaving boots sticking out of snowbanks, warming myself with my secretly virtuous insides. So it goes."

Cartoon characters "bop" each other, painlessly. Vonnegut's choice of words is his own. His purblindness, perhaps willed, to the difference between being a murderous member of a murder organization, and being so human as to refrain from joining the Resistance, is also typical, though this vision is not his exclusively; in a recent French movie about the Occupation, a boy joins the *Milice* rather than the *Maquis*, and he does it by chance. On the face of it, when these revisions are not simply the defeated side's getting its own back after letting things settle for a generation, they look like truth-telling, because they seem to complicate by describing reality as random. History has come to this, that only what leaves us bereft can pass for the truth. Villains and heroes do not exist in such accounts, needless to

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

say, but neither do any humans, if humans think, decide, act, regret. Yet Vonnegut's fictions, with their flat characters who are put through their paces to make the author's humanistic point ("only humans are sacred"), most probably do not leave Vonnegut's devotees feeling empty or sad.

Vonnegut is not an apologist for evil, nor does he mean to sound neutral; he is sure it exists, and that he knows what it is—he could not be so popular if he did not. Of World War II he says in *Wampeters, Foma & Granfalloons*, "We had fought something which was totally obscene." That is only the beginning, however, for "this was very bad for us." The war against Hitler gave Americans a long-lasting sense of righteousness and of a global mission finally expressing itself, he says, in what Lieutenant Calley did at Mylai. If the after-effects of Vonnegut's generation's war were bad for America, they were and continue to be worse for people in the rest of the world, because of the power America acquired to harm with its good intentions. In Vonnegut's books, greed and narrowmindedness go with self-righteousness and power. The world is on the road of war, pollution, and starvation, of final extinction around the corner, and so far as humans can be, his generation of Americans is responsible for this.

DURING the last decade or so such ideas have become common currency in this country, and surely would have even if Vonnegut had not contributed his share. Obviously it takes more to attract the young than to blame the world's troubles on their parents. In fact, it would be bizarre if reading or listening to Vonnegut set a young person against his elders, or reinforced a previous hatred or contempt. Vonnegut's anger at his generation is mild, as his pessimism concerning the human prospect is gentle, and presumably all-inclusive: though he sympathizes with the young founders of backwoods communes, who try to adapt Bokononism (the religion of fatalism practiced in Tralfamadore) to their separate realities, he has little or no hope of their success. It is either too late for that, or it is written somewhere, in the book of Fate, that these experiments, too, are doomed.

"Everything is going to become unimaginably worse, and never get any better again," Vonnegut told the graduating class at Bennington, when the shootings at Kent State were fresh news in 1970. "If you want to become a friend of civilization," he said to the girls, "then become an enemy of truth and a fanatic for harmless balderdash." He told the crowd at Heinz Hall in Pittsburgh some of the same things, to its evident pleasure, and without a doubt to the dismay of a few in the audience, who on that occasion held their tongues. They do not always. Vonnegut says in his new book that one of the reasons he no longer gives so many speeches is that "a recent refugee from Middle Europe" interrupted him once with the question, "You are a leader of American young people—What right do you have to teach them to be so cynical and pessimistic?"

But one can only understand the anger of Vonnegut's Czech or Polish questioner if one is convinced of many things—that the Vonnegut phenomenon is a cultural-political test case, that books really are bisected into "High Art" and "Pop," that taste is debased, that books are important. Most of all, one would have to believe, as Vonnegut says he does, that good or bad ideas in books have the power to do good or to harm.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Crime and the Criminologists

James Q. Wilson

THE "social-science view" of crime is thought by many, especially its critics, to assert that crime is the result of poverty, racial discrimination, and other privations, and that the only morally defensible and substantively efficacious strategy for reducing crime is to attack its "root causes" with programs that end poverty, reduce discrimination, and meliorate privation. In fact, however, at the time when their views on crime were first sought by policymakers (roughly, the mid-1960's), social scientists had not set forth in writing a systematic theory of this sort. I recently asked three distinguished criminologists to nominate the two or three scholarly books on crime which were in print by mid-1960 and which were then regarded as the most significant works on the subject. There was remarkable agreement as to the titles: *Principles of Criminology,* by Edwin H. Sutherland and Donald R. Cressey, and *Delinquency and Opportunity,* by Richard A. Cloward and Lloyd E. Ohlin. Agreement was not complete on the validity of the views expressed in these books. Quite the contrary; criminologists then and now debate hotly and at length over such issues as the cause of crime. But these two books, and others like them, are alike in the way questions are posed, answers are sought, and policies are derived—alike, in short, not in their specific theories of delinquency, but in the general perspective from which those theories flow. And this perspective, contrary to popular impression, has rather little to do with poverty, race, education, housing, or the other objective conditions that supposedly cause crime. If anything, it directs attention away from factors that government can control, even if only marginally, to move beyond the reach of social policy altogether. Thus when social scientists were asked for advice by national policymaking bodies on how to reduce crime, they could not respond with suggestions derived from and supported by their scholarly work. In consequence, such advice as they did supply tended to derive from their general political views rather than from the expert knowledge they were presumed to have.

JAMES Q. WILSON is Henry Lee Shattuck Professor of Government at Harvard and has often written on issues of crime in this and other periodicals. His books include *Varieties of Police Behavior* and, most recently, *Political Organizations*. Another version of the present essay was presented as a paper at a conference on "Intellectuals, Knowledge, and the Public Arena" at the University of Massachusetts in Amherst this past May.

I

IN the 1960's the prevalent social-science perspective on crime found its most authoritative development in the treatise by Sutherland and Cressey whose seventh edition appeared in 1966, just after President Johnson appointed his crime commission. In this work Sutherland and Cressey reviewed various "schools of criminology" and faulted all but the "sociological" approach, according to which criminal behavior is learned by a person in intimate interaction with others whose good opinion he values and who define crime as desirable. The "classical" theories of Bentham and Beccaria were rejected because their underlying psychological assumptions—that individuals calculate the pains and pleasures of crime and pursue it if the latter outweigh the former—"assume freedom of the will in a manner which gives little or no possibility of further investigation of the causes of crime or of efforts to prevent crime." The hedonistic psychology of Bentham, in short, suffered from being "individualistic, intellectualistic, and voluntaristic." Theories based on body type, mental abnormality, or mental illness were also rejected because the available data were inconsistent with them. Criminals were no more likely than law-abiding persons to have a certain stature, to be feeble-minded, or to suffer from a psychosis.

As for poverty—defined as having little money —Sutherland and Cressey's references to its impact were few and skeptical. Sutherland was quoted from his earlier writings as observing that while crime was strongly correlated with geographic concentrations of poor persons, it was weakly correlated (if at all) with the economic cycle. That is, crime might be observed to increase as one entered a poor neighborhood, but it was not observed to decrease as neighborhoods generally experienced prosperity. Furthermore, Albert K. Cohen (to whom Sutherland and Cressey refer approvingly) had shown that much of the delinquency found among working-class boys was

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

"non-utilitarian"—that is, consisted of expressive but financially unrewarding acts of vandalism and hell-raising—and that these acts were more common among this group than among middle-class boys. If economic want were the cause of crime, one would predict that delinquency for gain would be more common among those less well-off and delinquency for "fun" more common among the better-off. Yet the opposite seemed to be the case. "Poverty as such," Sutherland concluded, "is not an important cause of crime."

Nor could being a member of a minority group and experiencing the frustrations produced by discrimination explain crime for Sutherland and Cressey: while the experience of Negroes, whose crime rate was high, might support such a theory, that of the American Japanese, whose crime rate was low, refuted it. Poverty and racial segregation might serve to perpetuate crime, however, to the extent that these factors prevented persons from leaving areas where crime was already high and thus from escaping those personal contacts and peer groups from which criminal habits were learned.

THERE were in 1966 other theories of crime in addition to Sutherland and Cressey's. Most of these were reviewed in their treatise and though criticisms were sometimes made, the governing assumptions of each were quite compatible with what the authors described as the sociological approach. Sheldon and Eleanor Glueck, for example, produced in the 1950's a major effort to predict delinquency, and while the idea of predicting delinquency became controversial on grounds of both fairness and feasibility, their empirical data on factors that helped cause delinquency were not seriously challenged. They argued and supplied data to show that among the key variables distinguishing delinquents from non-delinquents were those related to family conditions—chiefly stability, parental affection, and the discipline of children. Walter B. Miller also argued that delinquency was in large part an expression of the focal concerns of lower-class youth. Toughness, masculinity, "smartness," the love of excitement, and a desire for personal autonomy were valued by lower-class persons to a greater degree than by middle-class ones, and acting on the basis of these values, which were maintained by street-corner gangs, inevitably placed many lower-class boys (and some girls) in conflict with the laws of the middle class. Albert K. Cohen further suggested that delinquency was in part the result of lower-class youth striving, not simply to assert their focal values, but to repudiate those middle-class values which they secretly prized.

These and other sociological theories of crime, widely known and intensely discussed in the 1960's, had certain features in common. All sought to explain the causes of delinquency, or at least its persistence. All made attitude formation a key variable. All stressed that these attitudes were shaped and supported by intimate groups—the family and close friends. All were serious, intelligent efforts at constructing social theories, and while no theory was proved empirically, all were consistent with at least some important observations about crime. *But none could supply a plausible basis for the advocacy of public policy.*

This was true for several reasons. By directing attention toward the subjective states that preceded or accompanied criminal behavior, the sociological (or more accurately, social-psychological) theories directed attention toward conditions that cannot be easily and deliberately altered. Society, of course, shapes attitudes and values by its examples, its institutions, and its practices, but only with great difficulty, slowly, and imprecisely. If families inculcate habits of virtue, law-abidingness, and decorum, it is rarely because the family is acting as the agent of society or its government, but rather because it is a good family. If schools teach children to value learning and to study well, it is not simply because the schools are well-designed or generously supplied, but because attitudes consistent with learning and study already exist in the pupils. One can imagine what government might do if it wished to make good families even better or successful pupils even more successful: more resources might be offered to reduce burdens imposed by want, but the gains, if any, would likely be at the margin.

If it is difficult by plan to make the good better, it may be impossible to make the bad tolerable so long as one seeks to influence attitudes and values directly. If a child is delinquent because his family made him so or his friends encourage him to be so, it is hard to conceive what society might do about this. No one knows how a government might restore affection, stability, and fair discipline to a family that rejects these characteristics; still less can one imagine how even a family once restored could affect a child who by now has left the formative years and in any event has developed an aversion to one or both of his parents. Government could supply the lower class with more money, of course, but if a class exists because of its values rather than its income, it is hard to see how, in terms of the prevailing theory, increasing the latter would improve the former.

If, similarly, the lower class has focal concerns that make crime attractive or even inevitable, it is not clear how government could supply it with a new set of values consistent with law-abidingness. Indeed, the very effort to inculcate new values would, if the sociological theory is true, lead the members of that class to resist such alien intrusions all the more vigorously and to cling to their own world-view all the more strongly. Peer

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

groups exist, especially for young people, as a way of defending their members from an alien, hostile, or indifferent larger society and for supplying them with a mutually satisfactory basis for self-respect. A deviant peer group—one that encourages crime or hell-raising—would regard any effort by society to "reform" it as confirmation of the hostile intent of society and of the importance of the group.

II

THE problem lies in confusing causal analysis with policy analysis. Causal analysis attempts to find the source of human activity in those factors which themselves are not caused—which are, in the language of sociologists, "independent variables." Obviously nothing can be a cause if it is in turn caused by something else; it would then only be an "intervening variable." But ultimate causes cannot be the object of policy efforts precisely because, being ultimate, they cannot be changed. For example, criminologists have shown beyond doubt that men commit more crimes than women and younger men more (of certain kinds) than older ones. It is a theoretically important and scientifically correct observation. Yet it means little for policymakers concerned with crime prevention since men cannot be changed into women nor made to skip over the adolescent years. Not every primary cause is itself unchangeable: the cause of air pollution is (in part) certain gases in automobile exhausts, and thus reducing those gases by redesigning the engine will reduce pollution. But social problems—that is to say, problems occasioned by human behavior rather than mechanical processes—are almost invariably caused by factors that cannot be changed easily or at all, because human behavior ultimately derives from human volition—tastes, attitudes, values, or whatever—and these aspects of volition are in turn formed either entirely by choice or are the product of biological or social processes that we cannot or will not change.

It is the failure to understand this point that leads statesman and citizen alike to commit the causal fallacy—to assume that no problem is adequately addressed unless its causes are eliminated. The preamble to the UNESCO charter illustrates the causal fallacy: "Since wars begin in the minds of men it is in the minds of men that the defenses of peace must be constructed." Yet the one thing we cannot easily do, if at all, is change, by plan and systematically, the minds of men. If peace can only be assured by doing what we cannot do, then we can never have peace. If we regard any crime-prevention or crime-reduction program as defective because it does not address the "root causes" of crime, then we shall commit ourselves to futile acts that frustrate the citizen while they ignore the criminal.

Sutherland and Cressey commit the fallacy; yet, being honest scholars, they provide evidence in their own book that it *is* a fallacy. "At present," they write, "the greatest need in crime prevention is irrefutable facts about crime causation and sound means for transforming that knowledge into a program of action." Suppose it could be shown that their own theory of crime causation is irrefutably correct (it may well be). That theory is that individuals commit crime when they are members of groups—families, peers, neighborhoods—which define criminal behavior as desirable. The policy implication of this, which the authors draw explicitly, is that the local community must use the school, the church, the police, and other agencies to "modify" the personal groups in which crime is made to appear desirable. No indication is given as to how these agencies might do this and, considering what the authors and other sociologists have said about the strength and persistence of family and friendship ties, it is hard to see what plan might be developed.

But we need not merely raise the theoretical difficulties. A series of delinquency-prevention programs have been mounted over the decades, many if not most of which were explicitly formed on the strategy of altering primary-group influences on delinquents. Almost none can be said on the basis of careful, external evaluation to have succeeded in reducing delinquency. Sutherland and Cressey describe one of the most ambitious of these, the Cambridge-Somerville Youth Study in the late 1930's. The differences in crime between those youths who were given special services (counseling, special educational programs, guidance, health assistance, camping trips) and a matched control group were insignificant: " 'the treatment' had little effect." Perhaps a better program would have had better results, though it is striking that for some a "better" youth project is one that moves beyond merely providing concentrated social-welfare services to deliquents because these services do not address the "real" cause of crime. William and Joan McCord, in *Origins of Crime*, for example, draw the lesson from the Cambridge-Somerville study that the true causes of delinquency are found in the "absence of parental affection" coupled with family conflict, inconsistent discipline, and rebellious parents. They are quite possibly correct; indeed, if I may speak on the basis of my own wholly unscientific observation, I am quite confident they are correct. But what of it? What agency do we create, what budget do we allocate, that will supply the missing "parental affection" and will restore to the child consistent discipline supported by a stable and loving family? When it comes to the details of their own proposals, they speak of "milieu therapy" in which the child is removed from his family and placed in a secure and permissive therapeutic environment of the sort developed by Dr. Bruno Bettleheim for autistic

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

children. Conceding that such a program is frightfully expensive, they urge that we attempt to reach fewer children than under conventional programs, and presumably keep each child for a relatively long period. That parents, children, taxpayers, or courts might object to all this is not considered.

Attempts to explain the causes of crime not only lead inevitably into the realm of the subjective and the familial, where both the efficacy and propriety of policy are most in doubt; they also lead one to a preference for the rehabilitative (or reformation) theory of corrections over the deterrence or incapacitation theories. Sutherland and Cressey recognize this: "On a formal level it may be observed that attempts to explain criminal behavior have greatly abetted at least the official use of the treatment reaction." One may deter a criminal by increasing the costs or reducing the benefits of crime, but that strategy does not deal with the "causes" of criminality, and hence does not go to the "root" of the problem. Stated another way, if causal theories explain why a criminal acts as he does, they also explain why he *must* act as he does and therefore they make any reliance on deterrence seem futile or irrelevant. Yet when Sutherland and Cressey come to consider the consequences of treating criminals in order to reform them, as opposed to punishing in order to deter them, they forthrightly admit that "there is no available proof" that treatment increased or decreased crime, and that "the methods of reformation . . . have not been notably successfuly in reducing crime rates." Careful reviews of the major efforts to rehabilitate criminals amply support this judgment.*

Policy analysis, as opposed to causal analysis, begins with a very different perspective. It asks, not what is the cause of a problem, but what is the condition one wants to bring into being, what measure do we have that will tell us when that condition exists, and finally what policy tools does a government (in our case, a democratic and libertarian government) possess that might, when applied, produce at reasonable cost a desired alteration in the present condition or progress toward the desired condition? In this instance, the desired condition is a reduction in specified forms of crime. The government has at its disposal certain policy instruments—rather few, in fact—that it can use: it can redistribute money, create (or stimulate the creation of) jobs, hire persons who offer advice, hire persons who practice surveillance and detection, build detention facilities, illuminate public streets, alter (within a range) the price of drugs and alcohol, require citizens to install alarm systems, and so forth. It can, in short, manage to a degree money, prices, and technology, and it can hire people who can provide within limits either simple (e.g., custodial) or complex (e.g., counseling) services. These tools, if employed, can affect the risks of crime, the benefits of noncriminal occupations, the accessibility of things worth stealing, and the mental state of criminals or would-be criminals. A policy analyst would ask what feasible changes in which of these areas would, at what cost (monetary and nonmonetary), produce how much of a change in the rate of a given crime. He would suspect, from his experience in education and social services, that changing the mental state of citizens is very difficult, quite costly, hard to manage organizationally, and may produce many unanticipated side-effects. He would then entertain as a working hypothesis that, given what he has to work with, he may gain more by altering risks, benefits, alternatives, and accessibility. He would not be sure of this, however, and would want to analyze carefully how these factors are related to existing differences in crime by state or city, and then would want to try some experimental alterations in these factors before committing himself to them wholesale.

In sum, the criminologist, concerned with causal explanations and part of a discipline—sociology—which assumes that social processes determine behavior, has operated by and large within an intellectual framework that makes it difficult or impossible to develop reasonable policy alternatives and has cast doubt, by assumption more than by argument or evidence, on the efficacy of those policy tools, necessarily dealing with objective rather than subjective conditions, which society might use to alter crime rates. A serious policy-oriented analysis of crime, by contrast, would place heavy emphasis on the manipulation of objective conditions, not necessarily because of a belief that the causes of crime are thereby being eradicated, but because behavior is easier to change than attitudes, and because the only instruments society has for altering behavior in the short run require it to assume that people act in response to the costs and benefits of alternative courses of action. The criminologist assumes, probably rightly, that the causes of crime are determined by attitudes which in turn are socially derived, if not determined; the policy analyst is led to assume that the criminal acts *as if* crime were the product of a free choice among competing opportunities and constraints. The radical individualism of Bentham and Beccaria may be scientifically questionable, but it is prudentially necessary.

The other most important work of the 1960's in the field of criminology, *Delinquency and Opportunity* by Richard A. Cloward and Lloyd E.

* See, for example, Leslie T. Wilkins, *Evaluations of Penal Measures* (Random House, 1969), and Robert Martinson, "What Works? Questions and Answers About the Rehabilitation of Prisoners" (*Public Interest*, Spring 1974).

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Ohlin, would appear to be an exception to the general criminological perspective of the day. Writing in 1960, Cloward and Ohlin developed an influential theory of delinquency in big cities. A delinquent gang (or "subculture"—the terms are used, for reasons not made clear, interchangeably) arises in response to the conflict that exists between socially-approved goals (primarily monetary success) and socially-approved means to realize those goals. Certain youths, notably of the lower class, desire conventional ends but discover that there are no legitimate means to attain them; being unable (unwilling?) to revise these expectations downward, they experience frustration and this may lead them to explore illegitimate ("nonconforming") alternatives. Some lower-class youth may aspire to middle-class values ("money and morality," as the authors put it) while others may aspire only to success in lower-class terms (money alone). The barriers to realizing those aspirations are found in part in cultural constraints derived from the immigrant experience (Southern Italians and Sicilians, for example, allegedly do not value schooling highly), but in larger part in structural difficulties, chiefly the fact that education is costly in money outlays and foregone earnings.

In its brief form, the theory of Cloward and Ohlin would seem to be in sharp contrast to the general sociological perspective. Delinquency may in their view be learned from peers, but it is learned because of the gap between aspirations and opportunities, and opportunities in turn are objective conditions determined by government and the social system. Education, they claim, is the chief source of opportunity. One therefore expects them to end their book with a call for cheaper, more readily available educational programs. But they do not. Indeed, less than one page is devoted to policy proposals, amounting essentially to one suggestion: "The major effort of those who wish to eliminate delinquency should be directed to the reorganization of slum communities." No explanation is offered of what "slum reorganization" might be, except for several pages that decry "slum disorganization." Their analysis leads the reader toward the material desires of life as the key factor (indeed, that is all the lower classes are supposed to value), but stops short of telling us how those material desires are to be realized. Their theory states that "each individual occupies a position in both legitimate and illegitimate opportunity structures" (they rightly note that this is a "new way" of viewing the problem), but they do not speak of the costs and benefits of illegitimate as opposed to legitimate opportunities. Instead, the individual who is confronted with a choice among kinds of opportunities does not *choose*, he "learns deviant values" from the "social structure of the slum."

Thus, when the authors come to speak of policy, they have little to say about what determines the choice of illegitimate opportunities (nobody has chosen anything, he has only "learned" or "assimilated"), and thus they have no theoretical grounds for suggesting that the value of legitimate "opportunities" should be increased (e.g., better-paying jobs for slum youth), or that the benefits of illegitimate ones should be decreased (e.g., more certain penalties for crime), or that "opportunities" for goal gratification be replaced by direct goal gratification (e.g., redistributing income).

III

EXPLAINING human behavior is a worthwhile endeavor; indeed, for intellectuals it is among the most worthwhile. Those who search for such explanations need not justify their activity by its social utility or its policy implications. Unfortunately, neither intellectuals nor policymakers always understand this. If the government becomes alarmed about crime, it assumes that those who have studied crime most deeply can contribute most fully to its solution. Criminologists have rarely sought to show statesmen the error of this assumption. Much of their writing is "practical," much of their time is "applied." To a degree, of course, criminological knowledge may assist criminologists' actions: careful study and conscientious learning can help one avoid obvious errors, attack popular myths, and devise inventive proposals. But it is also likely that the most profound understanding may impede or even distort, rather than facilitate, choice, because much of this knowledge is of what is immutable and necessary, not of what is variable or contingent.

In the mid-1960's, when the federal government turned toward social scientists for help in understanding and dealing with crime, there was not then in being a body of tested or even well-accepted theories as to how crime might be prevented or criminals reformed, nor was there much agreement on the causes of crime except that they were *social*, not psychological, biological, or individualistic. In fact, there was not even much agreement that crime was a major and growing problem—scholars noted the apparent increase in crime rates, but (properly) criticized the statistical and empirical weaknesses in these published rates. While these weaknesses did not always lead the critics to conclude that crime was in fact not increasing, some scholars did draw that conclusion tentatively and their criticisms encouraged others to draw it conclusively.

Nor were scholars very farsighted. Having established beyond doubt that crime rates were strongly related to age differences, few scholars (*none* that I can recall) noted the ominous consequences for crime of the coming-of-age in the 1960's of the products of the postwar "baby boom." Similarly, while some scholars had shown

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

by cross-sectional studies that the proportion of a city's population that was nonwhite was powerfully correlated with assaultive crimes, few to my knowledge drew the obvious implication that, unless this correlation was spurious, the continued in-migration of blacks to large cities would inflate crime rates. Once the various national commissions were underway, however, scholars associated with them (notably the group associated with the Task Force on the Assessment of Crime, under the direction of Lloyd Ohlin) began to work vigorously on these issues and produced a number of reports that showed vividly the impact of demographic changes on crime rates.

The major intellectual difficulty governing the relationship of social scientists to policymakers with respect to crime was not the presence or absence of foresight, however, but rather the problem of how to arrive at policy proposals in the absence of scientific knowledge that would support them. The crime commission did not develop new knowledge as to crime prevention or control; as Professor Ohlin later described it, existing "social-science concepts, theories, and general perspectives were probably of greater utility to the staff and the commission in forming the final recommendations than the inputs from new knowledge development efforts." What were these "concepts, theories, and general perspectives"? One, cited by Ohlin, consisted of "grave doubts" about the effectiveness of the criminal-justice system and of rehabilitation and treatment programs. From this, Ohlin and his colleagues drew the conclusion that "the criminal-justice system should be used only as a last resort in the control of undesirable conduct." From that inference, in turn, the commission adopted the view that offenders should be "diverted" from the system and recommended a broad policy of "deprisonization."

There are no doubt ample grounds in humane sentiment for finding fault with prisons, but at the time of the commission's work there were scarcely any well-established *scientific* grounds. That "treatment" had failed seemed clear, but "non-treatment" had failed just as clearly: persons on probation might be no more likely to "recidivate" than those in prison, but neither were they much less likely. As for deterrence, there was, when the commission deliberated and Professor Ohlin advised, virtually *no* scientific material on whether prison did or did not deter. It was not until 1966, fifty years after criminology began as a discipline in this country and after seven editions of the leading text on crime had appeared, that there began to be a serious and sustained inquiry into the consequences for crime rates of differences in the certainty and severity of penalties. In any case, the commission scarcely dealt with the deterrence or incapacitation functions of prison.

In short, criminology could not form the basis for much policy advice to the commission. Yet that did not prevent criminologists from advising. Professor Ohlin is entirely honest about this: "The relevant social-science literature was descriptive and analytical. There were relatively few experimental or controlled studies of the effectiveness of particular programs or policies. . . . Sociologists serving as consultants to the commission proved reluctant to draw out . . . action recommendations. . . . When they did try to do this, the recommendations were often *more influenced by personal ideological convictions than by appropriately organized facts and theories . . .*" [emphasis added].

Social scientists did not carry the day on the commission (they could not, for example, get their view on marijuana accepted), but the effect of their advice, based on personal belief rather than scholarly knowledge, was clear. Working with sympathetic commission members in small task forces, the advisers stimulated and participated in a process that—as Professor Ohlin later put it—"led to far more liberal recommendations by the commission than one would have thought possible at the outset given the conservative cast of its membership."

There is nothing whatsoever wrong with social scientists trying to persuade others of their policy beliefs, just as there is nothing wrong with lay commission members trying to persuade sociologists of their beliefs. There *is* something wrong with a process of persuasion colored by the mistaken notion that one party is an "expert" whose views are entitled to special consideration because of their evidentiary quality. There is no way of knowing to what extent commission members believed what the sociologists were saying was true, as opposed to merely plausible or interesting. But based on my own experience in advising national commissions, including the crime commission, I am confident that few social scientists made careful distinctions, when the chips were down, between what they knew as scholars and what they believed as citizens, or even spent much time discussing the complex relationships between knowledge and belief. I certainly did not, and I do not recall others doing so.

IV

HAVING alluded to my own role as a policy adviser, let me amplify on that experience to reinforce, by self-criticism, the point I am making. I was not in 1966 a criminologist, nor am I now. I came to crime, if I may put it that way, as a consequence of my study of police administration and its political context, and found myself labeled an "expert" on crime because of that interest and perhaps also because of the desire of governmental consumers of "expertise" to inflate, by wishful thinking, the sup-

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

ply of such persons to equal the demand for their services.

Once I found myself, willy-nilly, in the crime business, I found that my ideas on the subject—apart from those formed by my own empirical research on policing—were inevitably influenced by the currents of academic opinion about me. The effect of these currents is not to persuade one of what is true, but to persuade one of what is important. In my case, I did not absorb from criminological writings a set of policy conclusions about whether criminals can be deterred or rehabilitated, but I did absorb a set of interesting facts about crime: for example, that crimes are age-specific, that victims contribute to their victimization in most assaultive crimes, and that published crime rates are unreliable. All of these things were (and are) true, but of course they are not directly related to the policy question of what is to be done about crime.

In short, I did not, any more than Professor Ohlin, have in 1966-68 empirically supported policy advice to offer statesmen dealing with crime. What I then realized, as did Professor Ohlin, was that many of those seated about me, urging in the strongest tones various "solutions" to crime, were speaking out of ideology, not scholarship. Nor was this only true of my colleagues on the crime commission. Walter Reckless, for example, in the 1967 edition of his text, *The Crime Problem,* states flatly that punishment "does not . . . prevent crime," though he adduces no systematic evidence to warrant such a conclusion. Charles R. Tittle and Charles H. Logan provide other examples of this unsupported assertion in their review of the more recent literature on deterrence, a review that nevertheless concludes by observing that "almost all research since 1960 supports the view that negative sanctions are significant variables in the explanation of conformity and deviance. . . . Sanctions apparently have some deterrent effect under some circumstances."

What I only later realized was that criminologists, and perhaps sociologists in general, are part of an intellectual tradition whose focal concerns are with those aspects of society that are, to a great extent, beyond the reach of policy and even beyond the reach of science. Those matters that are within the reach of policy have been, at least for many criminologists, defined away as uninteresting because they were superficial, "symptomatic," or not of "causal" significance. Sociology, for all its claims to understand structure, is at heart a profoundly subjectivist discipline. When those who practice it are brought forward and asked for advice, they will say either (if conservative) that nothing is possible, or (if liberal) that everything is possible. That most sociologists are liberals explains why the latter reaction is more common even though the presuppositions of their own discipline would more naturally lead to the former.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Voices of Orthodoxy

David Singer

FOR as long as one can remember, Orthodoxy has been regarded as the poor relation of American Judaism, a sectarian minority pursuing its own parochial concerns, less numerous, less affluent, altogether less "popular" than its Reform and Conservative counterparts. But all this is now changing. Orthodoxy is definitely emerging from the doldrums, evincing a new vitality and gaining new adherents. Indeed, Orthodoxy is finding itself a serious claimant for the loyalties of American Jews, many of whom in another time would certainly have turned elsewhere.

How is one to account for the phenomenon? Part of the reason, no doubt, can be ascribed to the general climate of American culture which, over the past decades, has included such features as the religious revival of the 1950's, the fascination with mysticism and the occult of the 60's, and the resurgence of ethnic consciousness of the early 70's. These developments helped to give Orthodox Judaism a certain legitimacy, an aura of glamor and authenticity lacking in other Jewish religious expressions which, by the emerging standards of the times, seemed to many to be hopelessly middle-class and bland. Within the Jewish community itself, Orthodoxy has been the beneficiary of a growing Jewish pride and assertiveness (stimulated in large part by the existence of the state of Israel), as well as the concomitant preoccupation with the problems of assimilation and intermarriage.

But when all is said and done, the Orthodox revival must ultimately be attributed to the sheer determination of groups of committed Orthodox Jews, whose fierce loyalty to traditional Jewish religious teaching, and whose unstinting efforts to establish and maintain Orthodox institutions, have made it possible for Orthodoxy to take root and flourish in the United States. Nor have heightened acculturation and raised socioeconomic status—blessings which Orthodox Jews have come to share with the rest of American Jewry, but which have also been known to dilute religious commitment—succeeded in diminishing Orthodox élan. On the contrary, Orthodox Jews, more prosperous than ever before and participating more freely in the general society, are at the same time more passionate in their affirmations.

The number of committed Orthodox Jews in America—those who strive to conduct their lives within the total framework of Jewish religious law—is estimated at approximately 200,000. If to this figure we add the nominally Orthodox—all those who belong to one or another of the 1,600 Orthodox synagogues in the U.S.—the total would be much larger.* The Orthodox renaissance, however, is discernible not so much at the numerical as at the institutional level. Orthodox day schools, which combine intensive Jewish instruction with general studies, today number more than 350. Many of these schools are located in affluent suburban areas, where they complement new Orthodox congregations, housed in imposing structures indistinguishable in appearance from the local Reform temple or Conservative synagogue. Increased prosperity and greater acculturation have also spurred the development of a full-fledged service industry catering to Orthodox needs and tastes. Today, Orthodox Jews can vacation, if they so choose, at resorts in northern New England or the Caribbean which combine all the usual luxury features with a scrupulous adherence to Jewish ritual law. Or, less grandly, they can enjoy the amenities offered by the fast-growing chain of Kosher King restaurants, the "first kosher drive-ins in America": Orthodoxy's answer to McDonald's and Colonel Sanders.

Orthodoxy's new popularity also extends to the campus, where the movement has become something of an "in" thing among Jewish college students. Here, as at Kosher King, one does not have

DAVID SINGER, program specialist with the Jewish Communal Affairs Department of the American Jewish Committee, contributed "The Growth of the Day-School Movement" to the August 1973 COMMENTARY. Mr. Singer's articles have also appeared in *American Quarterly, Commonweal, Midstream,* and elsewhere.

* The distinction between "committed" and "nominal" Orthodoxy is more fully developed in the excellent monograph by Charles S. Liebman, "Orthodoxy in American Jewish Life" (*American Jewish Year Book,* 1965, pp. 21-98). Other studies on the subject by Liebman are: "Orthodoxy in Nineteenth-Century America" (*Tradition,* Spring 1964); "A Sociological Analysis of Contemporary Orthodoxy" (*Judaism,* Summer 1964); "Left and Right in American Orthodoxy" (*Judaism,* Winter 1966); and "The Orthodox Left: A Reply" (*Conservative Judaism,* Winter 1966).

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

to be Orthodox to indulge. Orthodox and non-Orthodox young people alike take part in the programs of the "Chabad Houses," centers run by the Lubavitcher Hasidim on major campuses across the country. Similarly, every year thousands of non-Orthodox students converge on the Brooklyn headquarters of the Lubavitcher movement to join in weekend "Encounters with Chabad."* The same students also flock to appearances of such visiting hip-hasidic "superstars" as Shlomo Carlebach and Zalman Schachter, and participate in the activities of Yavneh, the Orthodox college-youth organization. Altogether, Orthodoxy has become a highly visible presence on American campuses, including Ivy League institutions.

Finally, Orthodoxy has come to be valued by certain Jewish intellectuals who in years gone by would have been totally indifferent to the movement, if not downright antagonistic. At a recent conference of American and Israeli scholars and writers, Irving Kristol found occasion to note:

> I am not Orthodox—but I think that Orthodoxy is the most important segment of Judaism. It is the one segment that survives all ideologies. . . . Survival happens to be its strength. It has many weaknesses, I know, but that fanatical adherence to the Orthodox way of life is what permits it to survive. . . . Therefore, I think it behooves all Jews to pay a certain special attention both to Orthodoxy and to what I would call neo-Orthodoxy.†

This view is shared by other intellectuals for whom tradition is a virtue and the past a cherished entity; they too commend Orthodoxy for its unswerving attachment to age-old, particularist norms—a tenacity which characterizes the hasidic community no more than it does the new breed of Orthodox modernists who teach at Harvard, contribute to the *New Republic,* or serve in the New York City administration.

II

It is one thing to be aware of Orthodox survival and achievement, quite another to understand the particulars of Orthodox life and thought and the varieties of Orthodox expression. The thought-patterns and value-systems to be found in the Orthodox world differ radically from those generally encountered in American Jewish life, let alone in the general American society. In order to penetrate the arcana of the Orthodox subculture, moreover, one must begin by setting aside a number of prevalent misconceptions.

It is the conventional wisdom that Orthodoxy is synonymous with the old rather than the new in Jewish life. This notion has its source in Orthodox Judaism's claim to being a direct continuation of the classical Jewish tradition which originated with the theophany at Mount Sinai. Yet in fact Orthodoxy as it is generally understood today is of rather recent vintage. Historically considered, Orthodox Judaism is a *modern* religious ideology, which sprang up in the early 19th century as a response to the crisis in Jewish life engendered by the Emancipation, and especially to the Reform movement. Indeed, it was the Reformers who introduced the term "Orthodox" into Jewish discourse (in 1808), employing it as an epithet—in the sense of "rigid"—against their traditionalist foes.

The traditionalists had taken it for granted, as had all Jews for countless generations, that there was but one definition of a Jew, namely, a member of the community of believers who upheld the full authority of God's Written and Oral Law. (In the absence of a religiously neutral alternative, the only other "choice" for a person born into this community was to convert to Christianity or Islam.) Only when this definition came under challenge by Reformers, who held it inadequate to the needs of a people aspiring to full integration into enlightened European society, did traditionalists accept the fact of a division within Jewry and proclaim themselves irrevocably on one side of it. Thus, Orthodoxy was a product of the same historical forces that gave rise to all the modern Jewish ideologies, religious and secular, including Reform and Conservatism and, at a somewhat later date, Zionism and even Jewish political radicalism.

A latecomer on the European Jewish scene, Orthodoxy made an even later appearance in America. While the popular conception holds otherwise—most American Jews take it for granted that the bulk of the East European immigration to the U.S. in the period 1880-1914 was Orthodox—the fact is that the overwhelming majority of the immigrants were not observant Jews. In the first place, those Jews who emigrated from Eastern Europe did so in the face of strong opposition from rabbinic authorities who regarded America as an impure land. Secondly, the East European immigrants made little effort to establish in America those institutions basic to the maintenance of an Orthodox community. To be sure, synagogues proliferated on New York's Lower East Side, but their very multiplicity, far exceeding the numbers necessary for purposes of worship, indicates that their main function was social rather than religious. On the other hand, *mikvaot* (ritual baths), which in Jewish religious law take precedence over synagogues, were virtually nonexistent. The same was true of day schools. By 1915, when approximately three million Jews had arrived in the U.S. from Eastern

* Chabad, one of the synonyms for the Lubavitcher movement, is an acronym formed from the first letters, in Hebrew, of the Lubavitch philosophy: *chochma* (wisdom), *bina* (understanding), and *daat* (knowledge).

† "Tenth Annual American-Israel Dialogue" (*Congress Bi-Weekly,* April 13, 1973).

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Europe, there were only two such schools in the entire country.

Surprising as it may seem, Orthodoxy did not begin to play an important role in American Jewish life until the period of World War II, when large numbers of Orthodox Jews came to the United States as refugees from Nazism. Confirmed traditionalists, they would have gladly remained where they were had not fate decreed otherwise. Now they were determined to recreate in America the patterns of religious life which they had maintained in the Old World. Among the Orthodox refugees were the followers of such hasidic eminences as the *rebbes* of Lubavitch, Satmar, Klausenberg, Wischnitz, etc. An even more important element was the Jews whose spiritual world was that of the great East European *yeshivot* (academies for advanced talmudic study). It was they who, under the leadership of the late Rabbi Aharon Kotler, laid the foundations for the Orthodox renaissance by establishing a network of day schools, *yeshivot*, and other religious institutions.

If the history of Orthodoxy in the United States is often misunderstood, the sociological dimensions of Orthodox Jewish life simply escape most observers. Thus, it is generally assumed that the many divisions within Orthodoxy stem from the fact that one group is "more religious" than another. This is not so. There are, of course, significant differences in patterns of ritual observance among the various Orthodox constituencies (the unique practices of the Hasidim are the most obvious case in point), but these differences are the result, in the main, of variant religious customs. As for the *halakhah* (Jewish religious law), all Orthodox groups accept the totality of the Written and Oral Law as binding. There is also near unanimity among Orthodox groups on theological issues, including the vital question of revelation.

The actual divisions within Orthodoxy, as Charles Liebman has argued, reflect a church-sect dichotomy that is familiar to sociologists of religion. The church wing of Orthodoxy consists of the "modern Orthodox," while the sectarian wing is made up of the followers of the various heads of *yeshivot* and the Hasidim. To see what this division implies in specific terms, we may examine the pages of two journals, *Tradition* and the *Jewish Observer*, the key publications, respectively, of the modern Orthodox and the sectarians.

III

Modern Orthodoxy evinces two dominant characteristics: an abiding concern with demonstrating the relevance of the *halakhah* for contemporary life, and a strong emphasis on the interconnectedness of all Jews. Nowhere are these traits more in evidence than in the pages of *Tradition*, the quarterly journal published by the Rabbinical Council of America. This organization is closely linked to Yeshiva University, the leading modern Orthodox institution—most of its members are graduates of the school, and the Yeshiva motto, "Torah and Science," serves as the intellectual ideal of *Tradition* as well. And just as the Rabbinical Council participates in joint activities with Conservative and Reform bodies, so *Tradition* is the one Orthodox journal to open its pages on occasion to non-Orthodox contributors. To many Orthodox Jews, *Tradition*'s ecumenical outlook and its stress on relevance appear highly suspect, if not a transgression; but what is unacceptable to the sectarians seems quite appropriate to their modern Orthodox brethren.

The intellectual godfather of modern Orthodoxy is Samson Raphael Hirsch (1808-88), the founder of German-Jewish "neo-Orthodoxy." Appropriately enough, he is given his due in the pages of *Tradition*; scarcely an issue appears that does not somewhere invoke his name. Hirsch, who was an early witness to the challenge posed to Judaism by the Emancipation, firmly believed that Jews did not have to choose between a commitment to the Jewish tradition and modernity. On the contrary, he argued that classical Judaism itself mandated a creative synthesis between Torah and secular knowledge (*Torah im derekh eretz*). Hirsch's view is fully shared by *Tradition*; the magazine's first issue (Fall 1958) carried a Foreword (by the then president of the Rabbinical Council of America) stating that the purpose of the journal would be "to discuss, interpret, and illustrate the basic tenets of Judaism in such a way as to meet the doubts of the modern mind and strengthen the faith of modern man" and to serve as a forum for "a fusion between traditional and modern thought and experience."

The style of *Tradition* is essentially that of any academic or scholarly journal. It is serious, learned, heavily footnoted, occasionally ponderous, and gives off an air of authority. In quest of its particular brand of relevance the journal has, over the years, published many impressive papers dealing with legal and theological issues, which have also served to illuminate various aspects of Jewish thought. Among these are: "The Experience of Repentance: The Views of Maimonides and William James," by Howard I. Levine (Fall 1958); "Pluralism and the Halakhah," by Walter S. Wurzburger (Spring 1962); "An Integrated Jewish World View," by Eliezer Berkovits (Fall 1962); "Some Aspects of the Jewish Attitude Toward the Welfare State," by Isadore Twersky (Spring 1963); "The Lonely Man of Faith," by Joseph B. Soloveitchik* (Summer 1965); and "Faith and Doubt," by Norman Lamm (Spring

* Rabbi Soloveitchik, one of the leading talmudic scholars in the world, is the acknowledged spiritual-intellectual leader of modern Orthodoxy.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

1967). And, as might be expected of a scholarly journal, *Tradition* has become a repository for historical studies probing such matters as "Philo-Semitism among Ancient Intellectuals," "Government in Biblical Israel," and "Maimonides' Attitude Toward Sacrifices." Another regular *Tradition* offering is critiques of religious developments in the broader Jewish community, a staple of Orthodox journalism; but whereas elsewhere such pieces tend to be shrill and overly polemical, in *Tradition* they are usually sober and polite in tone. A typical example is "Arrogance or Humility in Prayer," by Emanuel Rackman (Fall 1958), which argues against Reform and Reconstructionist efforts to revise the traditional prayerbook.

TRADITION's most popular feature, indeed the journal's showpiece, is the department, "Review of Recent Halakhic Periodical Literature," which was conducted for many years and with great distinction by Immanuel Jakobovits, now Chief Rabbi of Great Britain. The "Review" reports and comments on responsa —rabbinic replies to queries on matters of Jewish law—handed down by noted present-day Orthodox authorities and originally published in various Hebrew sources; it has come to function as a kind of information service for Orthodox Jews as to what is and is not permissible, in addition to demonstrating to non-Orthodox Jews that the *halakhah* is a flexible instrument capable of responding to any and all contemporary problems. Among the issues which the "Review" has treated are: the right to strike, workman's compensation, gambling in the synagogue, the use of microphones and automatic elevators on the Sabbath, *bat mitzvah* celebrations, oral contraceptives, corneal transplants, medical experiments on animals, even space travel.*

Sometimes the problem at hand seems less than crucial, at least to the uninitiated or uncommitted; for instance: "Is it permitted to play 'Scrabble' on the Sabbath?" (The answer, after copious citation of rulings in apposite cases, concludes that "the mere formation of loose letters into words does not in itself constitute a prohibited act of writing according to most authorities. . . . Nevertheless, if one usually writes down scores to find out who is the winner, 'Scrabble' would be forbidden on the Sabbath, like any other game requiring writing on weekdays. . . .") Often, however, the issue under consideration is literally a matter of life and death: for example, whether or not abortion is permitted in the case of a thalidomide pregnancy. The discussion of this particular question is worth quoting in some detail both for its intrinsic interest and for its demonstration of *halakhic* method:

> The only legitimate indication for an abortion [of a thalidomide baby] . . . is a threat to the safety of the mother, based on the explicit directive of the *Mishnah* (*Obelot,* 7:6) in favor of an embryotomy when there is no other way to save the mother's life. Such a contingency includes psychological as well as physical hazards, provided they are of a genuinely grave nature. Thus, a 17th-century responsum permitted an abortion in a case where it is feared the mother would otherwise suffer an attack of hysteria imperiling her life (Israel Meir Mizrachi, *Peri Ha-Aretz, Yoreh De'ah,* no. 21), just as a mental patient who may endanger his life by suicidal tendencies is considered just like any other dangerously sick person (I. J. Unterman in *Ha-Torah Veha-Medinah,* vol. IV, pp. 25, 29).
>
> On the strength of these rulings . . . the following conclusions appear warranted . . . 1. A physically or mentally abnormal child, whether before or after birth, has the same claim to life as a normal child. 2. While only the killing of a born (and viable) child constitutes murder in Jewish law, the destruction of the foetus too is a crime and cannot be justified except out of consideration for the mother's life.

Tradition, as noted, is committed to the view that Orthodox Jews, for the sake of Jewish unity, should cooperate on a formal basis with Conservative, Reform, and secular Jews even when the latter are not prepared to accept Orthodoxy's theological and *halakhic* claims. To Orthodox sectarians, as we shall see, such a position is anathema, implying a recognition and legitimation of heretical beliefs. *Tradition* rejects this argument on the grounds that cooperation does not imply sanction; that Conservative and Reform rabbis are no longer hostile to Orthodoxy; and that uncivil behavior will only serve further to alienate the masses of Jews from the classical Jewish tradition.† Similarly, with reference to Israel, *Tradition* takes it for granted that the National Religious party may serve in a government coalition composed in the main of secular political groupings.

For all its openness to non-Orthodox views and to contemporary intellectual currents, however, *Tradition* has failed in what should have become one of its most important functions, namely, being a serious vehicle for Orthodox self-criticism. The journal has not hesitated to advert to shortcomings in the general Jewish community, often with great cogency, but with only occasional exceptions it has shied away from casting a critical eye on issues directly affecting the Orthodox community, such as the position and role of women, the effectiveness of day-school and yeshiva education, etc. This inhibition can be ascribed to the fact that *Tradition,* in addition to everything else,

* A comprehensive sampling of material from the "Review of Recent Halakhic Periodical Literature" has been collected in the volume, *Jewish Law Faces Modern Problems,* edited by Immanuel Jakobovits (Yeshiva University Press, 1965).

† See, for example, "Does Participation Imply Recognition?," by Shubert Spero (*Tradition,* Winter 1966).

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

is also an organizational journal and as such must take pains not to ruffle its constituency unduly. A more fundamental reason, perhaps, is the fact that *Tradition* is forever being scrutinized and criticized by the Orthodox sectarians, whom it also has no wish to offend.

IV

SECTARIAN ORTHODOXY, as distinguished from modern Orthodoxy, is marked by an emphasis on authority and separatism. These characteristics are most prominently associated with the Hasidim, who look to a *rebbe* for guidance, and who employ special dress, language, and self-ghettoization to isolate themselves from what they consider the contaminations of both the general Jewish and American societies.* But precisely because the Hasidim, with the exception of the Lubavitcher, totally reject the modern experience, they provide a less interesting example of Orthodox sectarianism than an organization like Agudath Israel of America (or the "Agudah," as it is known), which combines an unswerving attachment to the traditional world of the East European *yeshivot* with a bow to the exigencies of Western culture.† This "dualism," if one may call it that, is seen to best effect in the organization's monthly magazine, the *Jewish Observer*. In style and content, the *Jewish Observer* is the very model of a publication representing a "Torah-true Judaism" that is implacably opposed to all deviations. Yet the very fact that the Agudah has seen fit to publish a magazine in English—its more natural tongue is Yiddish—is an indication of its awareness of the challenges which threaten the "Torah-true" way of life and of its willingness to deal with the matter.

The tone and posture of the magazine were forthrightly established with the very first issue (September 1963), which carried a statement of purpose that served as both battle cry and credo:

> . . . [T]he temper of [our] Orthodoxy is not subject to expediency. [We] view Judaism's standards, its dictates, and its norms as objective . . . [We] do not seek to make the Torah's values conform to our thinking and doing. When [we] seek to define those values we do so either by reference to the written legacy of the Sages of Torah of all ages, or by addressing [our] inquiries to the living repositories of Torah, to the great Torah scholars of the age.

An Orthodoxy of such uncompromising dimensions, the statement conceded, was not likely to be popular with the masses of American Jews, but the *Jewish Observer* and the "camp of Torah" for whom it would speak were fully prepared to "remain in the minority, and to entrust to the God of Israel the vindication of His Torah." What they were not prepared to do was to cooperate with "Jewish organizations or agencies whose fundamental life-principle is not that of Torah." Finally, the *Jewish Observer* promised its readers it would take up their fight with "passion and zeal," not with the "bland, bloodless, '*pareve*' Anglo-Saxon restraint which has become the hallmark of American Jewish discussion."

When the *Jewish Observer* speaks of Orthodox authority reposing with the "great Torah scholars of the age," it has in mind a group of men in a specific institutional setting. These are the *gedolim* (masters of Jewish tradition) who serve on the Agudah's supreme ruling body, the Council of Torah Authorities. The *Jewish Observer* does not claim that the council has an exclusive monopoly on *gedolim*, but it rightfully insists that the council members—who include such prominent heads of *yeshivot* as Rabbi Moses Feinstein, probably the leading contemporary expert in applied *halakhah*, Rabbi Jacob Kamenetzky, and Rabbi Isaac Hutner (all of New York)—constitute the single most distinguished group of recognized Torah sages in the world today. Given this eminence, it is hardly surprising that the *Jewish Observer* should demand acceptance of the council's decisions on all matters affecting Jewish life, not only ritual issues but also such social and political questions as government aid to private schools, military service for women in Israel, and strategies for aiding Soviet Jewry.

The influence of the *gedolim* is particularly evident in the *Jewish Observer*'s attitude toward secular culture and college education. Since these had no place in the East European yeshiva ethos which the *gedolim* idealize and seek to perpetuate, they must, according to Agudah philosophy, be approached with the utmost wariness. Such articles in the *Jewish Observer* as "The Yeshiva World's Outlook on Torah and Secular Studies" by Menachem Greenberg (December 1969), "The Orthodox Student on the College Campus" by Yaakov Jacobs (March 1969), and "The Yeshiva *Bochur* and College" by Bernard Weinberger (March 1966) make it clear that Orthodox Jews are best advised to devote themselves exclusively to the study of classical Jewish religious sources. The magazine emphatically rejects the idea that there is a religious obligation to master secular culture, which it regards as merely the "background setting for Torah, the core and real content of Creation." The secular disciplines are dis-

* On the subject of the hasidic community in the U.S., see: *Williamsburg; A Jewish Community in Transition*, by George Kranzler (Philip Feldheim, 1961); *Hasidic Community of Williamsburg*, by Solomon Poll (Free Press, 1962); and *Satmar: An Island in the City*, by Israel Rubin (Quadrangle, 1972).

† Agudath Israel was founded in Europe in 1912 as an organization dedicated to "the solution of all problems facing the Jewish people, in the spirit of Torah." By the time of World War II, it had become the largest organized force within the Orthodox world. Prior to the establishment of the state of Israel, the organization opposed the aims of political Zionism. It continues to reject totally any form of secular Zionist ideology.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

missed as "non-Torah" and are in no way to be equated with the "Written and Oral Law given at Sinai [which has] eternal, inherent, [and] ultimate holiness." It is taken for granted that much of secular culture is a form of heresy, and a college education, for anything other than strictly vocational purposes, is strongly opposed.

The impact of the *gedolim* is felt in other ways too in the *Jewish Observer*. In indicating the credentials of its contributors, for instance, the journal places much greater stress on the yeshiva an individual attended than on his secular education. Likewise, the magazine is careful to pepper its articles with Hebrew words while retaining the Yiddishized Ashkenazic pronunciation of Eastern Europe (*shabbos* instead of Sabbath, *mitzvos* instead of commandments, etc.). The *Jewish Observer* prefers the term *Yiddishkeit* to Jewishness, and *Ribono Shel Olam* (Master of the World) or *Hashem Yisborach* (He Whose Name is to be Praised) to God; if the word God is used, deference to traditional pietism dictates the spelling "G-d." Finally, it is to be noted that almost every issue of the magazine contains a hagiographical sketch of an East European Torah sage.

The *Jewish Observer*'s quintessential activity, undoubtedly, is its ongoing polemic against all those in Jewish life, at home and abroad, who do not conform to its standard of "Torah-true" Judaism. Among the chief targets are the Israeli government (charged, among other things, with desecrating the Sabbath, redefining Jewishness, tolerating Christian missionaries, championing secularism, and authorizing forced autopsies), the American Jewish defense agencies (for opposing government aid to parochial schools), and Conservative and Reform rabbis (who are considered promoters of sin and the vanguard of assimilation). But the sharpest barbs are reserved for the spokesmen of modern Orthodoxy, at whom, it sometimes seems, the bulk of the *Jewish Observer*'s "passion and zeal" is directed. They are recurrently excoriated for their positive evaluation of secular culture, their belief in the desirability of higher education, their Zionism, their general stress on making Judaism relevant to modernity, but, above all, for their sitting down together with Reform and Conservative rabbis in bodies like the Synagogue Council of America.

While the fierceness of the *Jewish Observer*'s polemics guarantees lively reading, it also underscores the magazine's essential weakness, its unrelieved negativism. Rather than articulating its own positive approach to issues, it is in most instances content merely to inveigh against positions adopted by others. But to say that something is not "Torah-true" is to define the problem rather than to offer a solution. Most of the articles, therefore, end precisely where they should begin. The magazine, in sum, has an abundance of spirit, but suffers from a failure of nerve.

V

THE TWO journals discussed so far, *Tradition* and the *Jewish Observer*, articulate the ideological differences which separate Orthodox modernists and Orthodox sectarians. It is important to note, however, that on the functional level, the two Orthodox constituencies have, in the last few years, drawn closer together. To a significant degree this is attributable to the Orthodox community's heightened political awareness, and to its aggressive pursuit of a number of social-policy goals. One such goal is the securing of government aid for Jewish day schools and *yeshivot*—an issue that was once a bone of contention among various Orthodox groups, but on which today all are united. Orthodox modernists and sectarians have also joined in an effort to obtain a share of anti-poverty funds, and to end employment discrimination against Orthodox Jews. Likewise, they have formed a common front to oppose the liberalization of laws relating to abortion and pornography. Finally, in several metropolitan centers the two Orthodox groups have worked together on the problem of neighborhood security and stability.

The growing functional alliance between Orthodox modernists and sectarians is reflected in the *Jewish Press*, a New York City-oriented weekly newspaper, specializing in sensationalist journalism, which has gained a large readership by providing a common platform for writers representing a wide variety of Orthodox commitments. Its most famous contributor is Meir Kahane, the controversial founder of the Jewish Defense League. Kahane's chief rival for attention is Marvin Schick, a one-time aide to former New York City Mayor John Lindsay, who has close ties to many of the leaders of sectarian Orthodoxy. Schick shares Kahane's emphasis on Jewish group interest as the pivot of Jewish political activity, but he takes a more moderate stand on specific issues, for example, Jewish-black relations. The *Jewish Press* also contains such regular features as Ben Greenberg's "Spotlight on Education," dealing with the politics of the New York City school system, and David Borac's "Exposing the Haters," which reports on the activities of various anti-Semitic groups. To cap things, there are columns by official spokesmen of the Agudath Israel and the modernist Religious Zionists. Quite appropriately, in view of developing Orthodox unity, the two columns appear side by side.

While shared social-policy interests have played a significant role in bringing Orthodox modernists and sectarians together on the functional level, an equally important factor in this regard has been the modernists' growing fear that American Jewry is a community headed for spiritual extinction, a victim of assimilation and intermarriage. As Charles Liebman has put it:

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

> . . . We face the prospect of increasing Jewish indifference on the part of the vast majority of American Jews. . . . Increasingly, Judaism will retain the identification of only those whose commitment is a very deep one and those who are willing to pay the high cost of sacrificing age, occupational, or other group identities for their Judaism. It seems to me that this can occur only among those who believe that the source of their Jewish identity is transcendent and authoritative. They constitute only a small proportion of the Jewish community whose nucleus lies within Orthodoxy. . . . But from the majority of American Jews, perhaps most of those who are today affiliated with Reform and Conservative . . . synagogues, not to mention the Jewish Community Centers, there is no hope.

Given this bleak assessment of the future of the Jewish community, it is hardly surprising that the Orthodox modernists have sought to establish a *modus vivendi* with the Orthodox sectarians.

If the present trend toward cooperation between Orthodox modernists and sectarians proceeds apace, it can only bring a blessing to the Orthodox community, affording an opportunity for building upon the solid institutional foundations that have already been established. Moreover, while most American Jews, insofar as one can tell, will not rush to embrace Orthodoxy, it is still possible that the example of a vital Orthodox community might prod Conservative and Reform Jews to a greater degree of traditionalism in their beliefs and practices. On the other hand, the relationship that is evolving between the two wings of Orthodoxy may produce a very different consequence, the adoption on the part of the modernists of a narrower, more sectarian outlook. Only time will tell. Meanwhile, there is every reason to assume that the developments associated with the Orthodox renaissance will continue in force in the years to come.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Coppola's Progress

William S. Pechter

The Conversation is Francis Ford Coppola's sixth film as a director, and something of a departure in a career which seems to grow not more but less easy to pin down. Beginning in 1962 with a low-budget horror film for Roger Corman (*Dementia 13,* a potboiler with some genuinely eerie effects), Coppola's films have included a prototypical with-it youth movie (*You're a Big Boy Now,* 1967), a big-budget musical (the 1968 *Finian's Rainbow,* which I haven't seen), an extremely fine but financially unsuccessful small film (*The Rain People,* 1969), and what remains, until *The Exorcist* overtakes it, the biggest money-maker in American movies in his 1972 *The Godfather*: all interspersed with work writing scripts for other directors (*Is Paris Burning?, Patton, The Great Gatsby*) that enabled him to survive as a director despite his not having had a popular success until *The Godfather* turned him into not only a force to be reckoned with in the industry but a veritable tycoon. (Interspersed also are his playing an avuncular role in the career of George Lucas, the director of *American Graffiti,* and a certain restless involvement in activities other than films: staging a work for the San Francisco Opera, directing a production of Noel Coward's *Private Lives,* creating a little-theater repertory company.) In prospect is Coppola's sequel to *The Godfather,* whose commercial success seems guaranteed (while, on the other hand, it appears his reputation will be less sullied than most by the critical debacle of *The Great Gatsby*); yet Coppola speaks dissatisfiedly of following his sequel to *The Godfather* with a period of retirement. And now there is *The Conversation.*

The Conversation begins, like *The Godfather* and *The Rain People* before it, splendidly. While the soundtrack provides an eerie accompaniment of intermittent electronic noises, an overhead shot very slowly zooms in on a bustling downtown San Francisco square to pick out, first, Harry Caul, the film's protagonist, and then, as they mingle with the crowd, a perfectly ordinary-looking man and woman whose conversation Harry is clandestinely recording. The couple's words pass in and out of audibility amid the general babble, and the conversation seems distinguished only for being so thoroughly unremarkable. Why, one wonders, is it being recorded? Can so formidably complicated an operation as the one required to record the couple's conversation in these circumstances (the project involves a disguised sound truck and numerous operatives stationed at various locations) have been initiated merely by a jealous husband? One of Harry's subordinates expresses curiosity about the import of the conversation they're taping, and Harry replies, "I don't want to know what they're talking about. All I want is a nice fat recording."

One's curiosity remains unsatisfied, however, not only about his mysterious assignment but about Harry Caul himself, the generally acknowledged (and presumably well-paid) "best bugger in the West" who nevertheless remains a shabby figure in an omnipresent plastic raincoat, secretively making his way from his recording studio to a comfortless apartment to furtive visits to a mistress in whom he confides little more than his name. (Told it's his birthday, she asks,

FROM AEI . . .

WATERGATE AND THE LAW

Political Campaigns and Presidential Power

Ralph K. Winter, Jr.

At the request of the Senate Watergate Committee, this report examines the major issues of the Watergate hearings. The AEI study and others commissioned by the Committee will be used in determining the need for new legislation.

Winter, professor of law at Yale Law School, discusses campaign financing, so-called "Dirty Tricks," executive privilege and power, national security and the advisability of an independent Department of Justice.

A panel of distinguished scholars headed by Professor Alexander M. Bickel of Yale Law School served as consultants.

85 pages
paperback $3.00

American Enterprise Institute for Public Policy Research

Please send me ___ copies of Watergate and the Law @ $3.00 for paperback

Quantity discount information available.

Name _____

Address _____

City & State _____ Zip _____

Make checks payable to:
American Enterprise Institute
1150 Seventeenth Street, N.W. • Washington, D.C. 20036

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Compelling new insights into the Mideast situation from the Arab point of view

THE ANGRY ARABS

By W. F. ABBOUSHI

"An excellent analysis of some crucial aspects of the Arab-Israeli conflict. The author presents an enlightened, positive, broadly-based Arab position."

—NORTON MESVINSKY,
Professor of History,
Central Connecticut State College

This timely book, by a professor of political science at the University of Cincinnati who was born in Palestine, will help Western readers to a clearer understanding of the culture, value system, customs, mores, and folkways that have shaped the Arabs' posture in the Mideast, and how they interpret the controversies involving them.

$8.95, now at your bookstore
THE WESTMINSTER PRESS
Witherspoon Bldg., Phila., Pa. 19107

"Does something special happen between us on your birthday? Something personal?") Oppressed by a multitude of petty guilts (in church, he confesses to impure thoughts and having stolen papers from an unattended newsstand), he nevertheless attempts to evade the guilt which dogs him for a multiple murder that stemmed from one of his bugging operations some years before. "I'm in no way responsible," he insists to the priest in the confessional, and later tells some colleagues, "It had nothing to do with me. I just turned in the tapes. What they do with the tapes is their own business."

But it's the horror of what's happened before that alerts him to the sinister implications of his present operation, and, when his retainer's underlings seem unusually intent on immediately obtaining the recording, Harry (who refuses to surrender the tape to anyone but their employer himself) begins to take a more active interest in what the conversation he has recorded might mean. During the course of an utterly engrossing sequence in which previously unintelligible fragments of speech on the tape are first isolated and then amplified, the words, "He'd kill us if he got the chance," become audible, and Harry finds his previous armor against involvement disintegrating around him. He attempts to intercede—first, by refusing to relinquish the tape, and then, when the tape is deviously got from him, by appealing to his client, whom he takes to be a betrayed husband, not to harm his wife. But Harry has misconstrued the words on the tape—the real meaning of what was said eludes him—and, in a final twist of the plot, a new horror of the very sort he's been refusing to acknowledge opens up to engulf him.

The Conversation is a disturbing film, both in ways it intends to be and for its peculiarly tangled web of flaws and virtues. What, perhaps, needs to be said first is how curiously remote this film about electronic surveillance seems from the Watergate world in which it now makes its "timely" appearance (the film was, in fact, conceived some eight years ago), and how little its wiretapper-protagonist resembles either a James McCord-like "good citizen" or one of that parade of bland organization men who so mesmerized us on television in days recently past. There *is*, however, something which *The Conversation* calls strongly to mind: not Watergate, but (as a number of people have by now observed) Antonioni's 1966 film, *Blow-Up*. Though this is most obvious in the actual "blow-up" (i.e., tape-deciphering) sequence itself, the resemblance extends from the painterly look of the film (some of the shots in Harry's apartment have an almost Vermeer-like quality of sculptured light) to such small details as the appearance of a mime in the opening sequence who seems to constitute a quite pointed reference to the mimes whose appearances bracket the action of the Antonioni film. Indeed, the resemblance extends even to the overall design of the two films: in both, a protagonist, through some means of mechanical reproduction, uncovers a mystery, and in both an ambiguous mystery-thriller plot is used to get at something beyond the thriller's conventions.

It's here, however, that the flaws of the Coppola film begin to reveal themselves. For whatever one may justly say about *Blow-Up*'s superficiality, in it, the mystery plot is perfectly geared to the film's meaning, and functions almost as a machine for the production of significant ambiguities on such themes as the relations between art and life, between artistic pursuit and social involvement, between photography and truth, etc., etc. That these ambiguities in *Blow-Up* may be sterile, the stuff of which academic papers are made, isn't the issue. Despite that, there *is* something intellectually satisfying about the apparent inexhaustibility of *Blow-Up*'s puzzle, about the ingenuity of its mechanism.

But this relation of plot to theme has gone askew in *The Conversation*. I'm not referring merely to minor implausibilities along the way, though it did bother me that someone as afflicted by paranoia as

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Harry (whose obsession with protecting his own privacy is in direct ratio to the extent of his violation of others') would invite some rival colleagues to visit his studio, or allow an object to be put in his pocket by one of them. Rather, it is the resolution of the mystery itself that seems to work against the movie. For it turns out, in the plot's final twist, that the conversation Harry records is taking place not between the potential victims of a murder but between its planners—and Harry's attempts at intercession fail to prevent it.

"I thought I was writing a film about privacy," Coppola has said, "but I was also making a film about responsibility." To the extent that *The Conversation* is a film about the invasion of privacy, a statement against bugging (and it is only partly this), it's one whose plot could be used (indeed, could more easily be used) to *justify* bugging, in that Harry's surveillance uncovers a plan to commit a murder which thus could conceivably have been prevented (unless one is to assume that the words on the tape, and, by implication, all words, are inherently unfathomable, an interpretation supportable by the action of the film, but, I think, fruitless, and unworthy of it). And to the extent that the film is about the taking of moral responsibility for one's actions (which it also is in part), it ends with Harry attempting for the first time to do just that, and failing; and, moreover, being, in effect, punished for attempting in a final too-easy irony of the bugger bugged, himself being spied on by those whose crime he has discovered. Perhaps because Coppola is on some level aware of these contradictions, the mystery plot is allowed to sputter out in a welter of ambiguities, not in the sense of *Blow-Up*'s but rather those of a *Marienbad*-like confusion of images which may or may not be real, some (or all) of which may exist, that is, only in Harry's imagination. (The effect is a bit like that of the conclusion of *Don't Look Now*, in which everything is thrown at you, and you are left to sort it out.) Ambiguity serves here not so much for resonance as for camouflage:

Latin America and the United States

The Changing Political Realities

Julio Cotler and Richard R. Fagen, Editors. It is clear today that the realities of Latin America are changing more rapidly than knowledge about those realities, that Latin America can no longer be understood as merely the shadow cast by the Colossus of the North. Acknowledging the shortcomings of current academic and governmental views of the complex political relations between the United States and Latin America, a group of distinguished social scientists, two-thirds of them from Latin America, met in Lima in late 1972 to discuss the nature of these relations. Twenty-two papers are contained in this volume, and their range of topics includes the politics of the multinational corporation, military elites and military thinking, the diversity of Latin American nationalism, changing hemispheric markets, and the sources of U.S. foreign policy.
Paper, $4.95; cloth, $17.50

Pork Barrel Politics

Rivers and Harbors Legislation, 1947-1968

John A. Ferejohn Are a few powerful senators and congressmen able to treat the public purse as a development fund for their states or districts? This study of federal rivers and harbors projects over a period of twenty years examines the extent to which a pork barrel system exists, in the process illuminating the procedures and influences involved in all federal funding of public works. The author first traces the complex path taken by rivers and harbors projects from origination to funding, a process involving the Army Corps of Engineers, the Bureau of the Budget, and various committees and subcommittees of the House and Senate. He then examines the fate of such projects in Congress from 1947 to 1968, singling out by regression analysis the impact of such factors as home state of subcommittee chairman and political party of ranking minority member. $12.50

Stanford University Press

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

to create a deliberate vagueness. And though the film ends almost as strikingly as it began (with Harry, in an image of almost surreal intensity, sitting in the rubble of the apartment he has methodically torn apart in a vain attempt to locate the bug concealed in it), its contradictions nonetheless survive it.

That vagueness which troubles *The Conversation* contrasts yet again with one of the virtues of *Blow-Up,* which is its concreteness, its sense of being rooted in a particular time and place; and though Antonioni's 60's-mod London may be very much a tourist's view, it's at least a high-class tourism that Antonioni gives us. Of course, apart from the opening scene in Union Square, Coppola really isn't interested in the particularities of any actual place; but what one misses is the particularity of the characters. Thus Harry's retainer is known only as "The Director," and is so remote an abstraction of a corporate chieftain that one virtually has to squint to see he's played by Robert Duvall (in an unbilled appearance). Coppola has said in an interview that the principals in the murder plot were kept deliberately sketchy for fear that Harry couldn't otherwise compete for an audience's interest with them; yet surely the way to hold an audience's interest in one's main character is not by suppressing interest in the others. And, for all that, there is something fundamentally vague about Harry, too. His portrait is compellingly drawn by both Coppola and Gene Hackman, in a remarkably subdued, self-effacing performance, and yet, despite such quirky touches as Harry's solitary improvisations on the saxophone and some snippets of background information (imparted in a misconceived dream sequence), we never really feel that we're getting to the bottom of him.

I MAY seem, then, to be saying *The Conversation* is a failure, and yet the wonder is, for all that's wrong with it, just how impressive a work it remains: impressive in its very seriousness (a seriousness I value more than all of *Blow-Up*'s cleverness), but also for its intensity of feeling and for the many parts of it which rise above the mystery plot's defects to attain a haunting life of their own. And despite its faults, it leaves one more impressed than before with the qualities of its director. For if a wholly definable personality has yet to emerge from Coppola's films as, for better or worse, one can be seen in the work of a Peckinpah or Altman, some features are nevertheless beginning to grow more clear. Coppola likes to make distinctions between his more "personal" work like *The Rain People* and a film such as *The Godfather,* whose success he seems to view with some ambivalence. Though, for all its imperfections, *The Rain People* is probably still my own favorite among Coppola's films, he is, I think, much more harsh in drawing invidious comparisons between it and *The Godfather* than is warranted. *The Conversation* seems, among other things, a deliberate attempt to turn away from the florid, operatic style of *The Godfather,* to create a kind of chamber work, which is perfectly valid except insofar as Coppola may believe the later film's unyieldingly somber mood and textural spareness are in themselves the mark of its superiority. Though I have reservations about *The Godfather,* as about all of Coppola's films, those reservations have nothing to do with that richness in portraiture and storytelling which has earned the film its popularity, and which really gives it more in common with *The Rain People* than that earlier, more "personal" work has with *The Conversation.* Coppola has said that, alone among his films, *The Conversation* began not with a character but a concept, and this shows, I think, in the character of Harry Caul. The story of *The Rain People* grows out of the character of the wife; the story of *The Conversation* is one for which Harry needed to be invented.

But if *The Conversation* began in ideas about "privacy" and "responsibility," it ends in Harry Caul, neither an abstraction nor a figure from the headlines but a singular human being tormented by his own private demons. Which is to say the film *is* about responsibility, not in any legalistic Watergate sense, but in *The Rain People*'s sense of our interconnectedness, and about a character, as much as the wife in *The Rain People,* in flight from that responsibility—from the burden of human contact and its attendant pain. And as in *The Rain People,* Coppola is able to depict such a character with a kind of cold, clear, unsentimental sympathy, without either condescension or moralizing: the kind of moralizing one sees in the Antonioni of *Blow-Up,* who so thoroughly condemns his protagonist to his irrelevancy as to have him literally vanish from sight as we watch. For all its flaws and its sharing with Coppola's other films the sense of having been made by an artist who hasn't yet wholly discovered his ideal materials, *The Conversation* stirs with an emergent life. The photographer-protagonist in *Blow-Up* is complete and perfect, but he's merely a construct, a conceit. Harry Caul may not be fully formed or quite understood, but he is a creation, and his squalid anguish is sometimes genuinely lived through.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

A WHALE OF A SALE

SECOND EDITION
REVISED AND EXPANDED

Savings up to 90% from current price list

COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY PRESS
P. O. BOX 195
IRVINGTON, NEW YORK 10533

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY PRESS

COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY · NEW YORK 10533

136 South Broadway, Irvington-on-Hudson, New York · Telephone (914) 591-9111

Dear Commentary Reader:

By special arrangement with COMMENTARY MAGAZINE, Columbia University Press is proud to offer you our special, limited time, WHALE OF A SALE. Over 500 titles to choose from at savings up to 93% off current list price.

In this catalog you will find some of the finest scholarly and general books available in a wide variety of disciplines from World Literature to Economics, from Political Science to Anthropology.

Of special interest to COMMENTARY readers is the distinguished list of Judaica studies Columbia has developed through the years. Some of the greatest Jewish scholars are represented here: Moses Hadas' FABLES OF A JEWISH AESOP (60% discount), Salo Baron's monumental SOCIAL AND RELIGIOUS HISTORY OF THE JEWS (14 volumes available at 20% discount), and Eli Ginzberg's many studies in manpower and economics. You will also find among our authors such notable figures as: Mark Twain, Lewis Mumford, Jean Piaget, George Santayana, and Paul Tillich.

Won't you take a moment now to browse through this catalog? Note the special WHALE OF A SALE prices and mark the titles you want. Don't delay! Supplies <u>are</u> limited and on September 1, 1974, the books will revert to their regular list price.

Happy hunting!

Sincerely yours,

Carl B. Hansen

Carl B. Hansen
Assistant Director
and Sales Manager

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

How to get the most out of this *Whale of a Sale:*

1) Browse through the catalog and pick out the books you want.

2) Fill in the quantities you want on the special order form
Remember: no more than three copies of each title may be ordered.

3) ALL SALE PRICES ARE NET. No discount is allowed from sale prices.

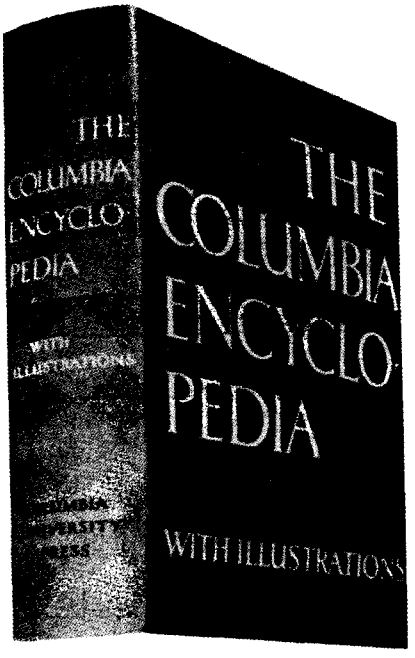
4) Enclose your check or money order with your order. We cannot bill at these special prices; you must send payment with order.

5) Your order must total at least $5.00. On all *orders under $15.00,* you must add the postage and handling charge shown on the order form. On *orders over $15.00,* Columbia University Press will pay all postage and handling.

6) After you've sent your order in the special envelope provided, be patient. Allow 3 to 4 weeks for delivery.

7) We're sorry, but all sales are final. We can accept no returns.

REMEMBER: SALE ENDS SEPTEMBER 1, 1974. SEND YOUR ORDER TODAY!



LIFE Magazine called it
"the best one-volume encyclopedia."

ONLY $24.75

As a special bonus to WHALE OF A SALE customers, we are offering the great Columbia Encyclopedia, Third (current) Edition, at half its retail price!

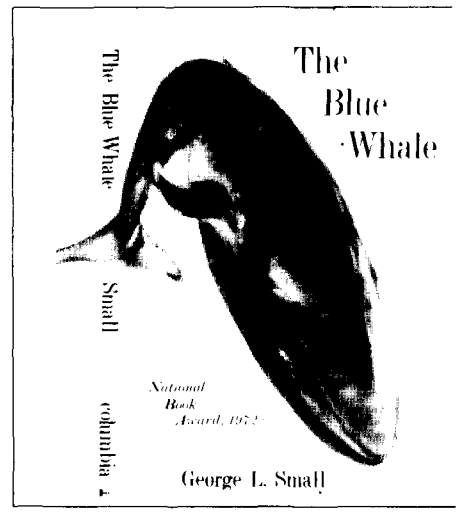
This is not the "desk" encyclopedia; it is not the paperback abridgment. It is the original, full-size Columbia Encyclopedia, bound in buckram and thumb-indexed, with 2400 pages, 7½ million words, 75,000 articles, 80,000 cross references, 42 pages of illustrations, 500 line drawings, twenty maps, and nine pages of charts.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Small, G. L.
THE BLUE WHALE
This is the whale we named our sale after: George L. Small's THE BLUE WHALE, winner of the National Book Award in The Sciences for 1972.

In this distinguished volume Professor Small documents a tale of incredible short-sightedness and miscalculation on the part of men who, in complete disregard of scientific evidence, are destroying their own industry. But, he writes, "the tragedy of the blue whale is a reflection of an even greater one, that of man himself. What is the nature of a species that knowingly and without good reason exterminates another? How long will man persist in the belief that he is master of this Earth rather than one of its guests? When will he learn that he is but one form of life among countless thousands, each one of which is in some way related to and dependent on all others? How long can he survive if he does not?"

THE BLUE WHALE is a beautifully written book with profound implications for our future.
List Price $9.95 **Special WHALE OF A SALE Price $5.00**



POLITICAL SCIENCE/ INTERNATIONAL AFFAIRS

Aldcroft, D.H.
1 **THE INTER-WAR ECONOMY: BRITAIN, 1919-1939**
An unusually wide-ranging and balanced survey focusing on the major themes and issues of debate: fluctuations, regional development, and economic management.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Ali, C. M.
2 **THE EMERGENCE OF PAKISTAN**
The first authoritative account by a native Pakistani of the last days of British rule and the ensuing events.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Armacost, M. H.
3 **THE POLITICS OF WEAPONS INNOVATION: THE THOR-JUPITER CONTROVERSY**
The problem of inter-service competition elucidated in a case-history study.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Auerbach, M. M.
4 **THE CONSERVATIVE ILLUSION**
A challenging presentation of the fundamental failures of conservatism.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Barnett, A. D.
5 **CADRES, BUREAUCRACY, AND POLITICAL POWER IN COMMUNIST CHINA**
An encyclopedic and analytical study of the political and governmental structure of Communist China.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Alexandrowicz, C.H.
6 **THE LAW OF GLOBAL COMMUNICATIONS**
A comprehensive study of one of the most effective branches of international law. Topics covered include maritime transport, civil aviation, telecommunications, and postal services.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Bowie, R.
7 **SHAPING THE FUTURE**
Points out key features of foreign policy designed to influence an emerging world order.
List Price: $4.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Brown, S.
8 **THE FACES OF POWER**
An effort to elucidate the premises of power held by those who have led the United States in its foreign affairs during the Truman, Eisenhower, Kennedy, and Johnson years.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Buchan, A., ed.
9 **EUROPE'S FUTURES, EUROPE'S CHOICES**
Possible structures for the Europe of the future, their effects and potential, evaluated in a study from the Institute for Strategic Studies, London.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Caraley, D.
10 **THE POLITICS OF MILITARY UNIFICATION**
The conflict between 1943 and 1947 over military unification in the United States.
List Price: $9.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Carey, J. P. & Carey, A. G.
11 **THE WEB OF MODERN GREEK POLITICS**
A skillful survey of a country whose recent history has been marked by political turmoil, by two authors who have spent much time in that country.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Clubb, O. E.
12 **COMMUNISM IN CHINA AS REPORTED FROM HANKOW IN 1932**
Comprises a confidential voluntary report submitted in April 1932 by the author to the U.S. State Department.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Cordier, A. W. ed.
13 **PATHS TO WORLD ORDER**
Seven Dag Hammarskjold Memorial Lectures devoted to the Christian imperatives facing man in a changing world. Paperbound.
List Price: $1.75; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Cordier, A. W. & Foote, W. eds.
14 **PUBLIC PAPERS OF THE SECRETARIES-GENERAL OF THE UNITED NATIONS**
Volume 1. Trygve Lie
A definitive reference source bringing together in one place public papers, speeches, reports, press conferences, and related documents from the first secretary-generalship of the U.N.
List Price: $18.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Curtis, G.L.
15 **ELECTION CAMPAIGNING: JAPANESE STYLE**
Gerald Curtis tells the story of how one Japanese candidate for office organized his strategy, gathered his forces, and carried out his campaign. This revealing and vivid account of the Japanese political process is told from the unique perspective Dr. Curtis achieved as companion and confidant to the candidate.
List Price $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Fals-Borda, O.
16 **SUBVERSION AND SOCIAL CHANGE IN COLOMBIA**
The positive dimension of subversion is explored in relation to the various troubles in Colombia in 1850, 1925, 1948, 1957 and the present. Dr. Fals-Borda finds that subversion has often presaged significant economic and social change.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Fisher, R.T.
17 **PATTERN FOR SOVIET YOUTH: A STUDY OF THE CONGRESSES OF THE KOMSOMOL, 1918-1954**
A study based on the official reports of the Komsomol congresses, showing the effects upon youth of attitudes toward economics, world affairs, education, the military, and the minorities which the leaders attempted to impose.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Fox, W.T.R. and A.B.
18 **NATO AND THE RANGE OF AMERICAN CHOICE**
Two distinguished international scholars examine U.S. relations with NATO and their effect on our policies, especially in arms control, "disimperialism," foreign trade, and economic aid.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $7.00**

Jebb, G. (Lord Gladwyn)
19 **HALF-WAY TO 1984**
Beginning with an analysis of how the West "lost the peace" after World War II, Lord Gladwyn traces the developments of the cold war as the split between East and West widened and goes on to argue that a system of regional power blocs may prove superior to the present nation-state system.
List Price: $3.95; **Sale Price: $1.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

George, A.L.

20 **THE CHINESE COMMUNIST ARMY IN ACTION**

Studying more than three hundred Chinese soldiers captured in the Korean War, Dr. George's classic details the morale building system in the army which enabled guerrilla forces to stand up to the better equipped U.N. troops.

List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $8.00**

Goodman, E. R.

21 **THE SOVIET DESIGN FOR A WORLD STATE**

Soviet expectations and intentions constitute a well-delineated Russian design for a world state in the opinion of this author. A challenging book.

List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Goodrich, L. M., Hambro, E., & Simons, A. P.

22 **CHARTER OF THE UNITED NATIONS**

Over 700 pages in length, this volume presents a definitive and detailed commentary, supported by related documents and historical notes, on each article of the Charter.

List Price: $25.00; **Sale Price: $15.00**

Gordenker, L.

23 **THE UN SECRETARY-GENERAL AND THE MAINTENANCE OF PEACE**

Careful and detailed survey of the limitations and possibilities of the Secretary-General's office based on the work of the first three incumbents in the office.

List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Gordon, W.

24 **THE POLITICAL ECONOMY OF LATIN AMERICA**

Provides a brief economic history of Latin America in which he points out that the economic lag and political instability so common there are largely due to the alien institutions, in existence ever since Spanish rule, whose nature and role have never been understood by the Latin American public.

List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Harlech, D. O.

25 **MUST THE WEST DECLINE?**

Lord Harlech assesses the potential effects of resurgent nationalism on the post-war West.

List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Huck, A.

26 **THE SECURITY OF CHINA**

An Institute for Strategic Studies analysis focusing on Chinese perceptions of the problems of their national security imperatives.

List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Hugo, G.

27 **APPEARANCE AND REALITY IN INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS**

Common sense analysis by an experienced diplomat of the key ideas employed by governments in the conduct of international affairs.

List Price: $5.95; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Hugo, G.

28 **BRITAIN IN TOMORROW'S WORLD**

What theories and premises have been evident in the conduct of British foreign affairs in recent decades? Have statesmen learned about them and profited by them?

List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Huntington, S.

29 **THE COMMON DEFENSE: STRATEGIC PROGRAMS IN NATIONAL POLITICS**

Analyzes some of the patterns and decision making which have shaped the speed and nature of the various changes in American military policy between 1945 and 1960.

List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Kircheimer, O.

30 **POLITICS, LAW, AND SOCIAL CHANGE: SELECTED ESSAYS**

Selected work by one of the greatest political scientists of the 20th century.

List Price: $13.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Lall, A.

31 **HOW COMMUNIST CHINA NEGOTIATES**

A noted diplomat who has participated in many negotiations with the Chinese Communists presents some of the inside story of the Laos conference of 1961-1962.

List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Lall, A.

32 **MODERN INTERNATIONAL NEGOTIATION**

This book deals with the principles and practices of international negotiation in the post-war period, and particularly after 1954; its author was a principal participant in a number of international conferences during that time.

List Price $13.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Lichtheim, G.

33 **MARXISM IN MODERN FRANCE**

An account of the interplay between French and German intellectual traditions, starting with Marx himself and continuing through his French adherents.

List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Mangone, G. J., ed.

34 **UN ADMINISTRATION OF ECONOMIC AND SOCIAL PROGRAMS**

Five essays about various facets of an enormously complex but fruitful endeavor.

List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Melman, S.

36 **INSPECTION FOR DISARMAMENT**

One of the most able studies yet prepared of the scientific and technical problems posed by disarmament.

List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Neustadt, R. E.

37 **ALLIANCE POLITICS**

A searching and uniquely informed examination of events in 1956 and 1952 when misunderstanding almost ruptured U.S.-British relations. Paperbound.

List Price: $2.45; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Rosecrance, R. N.

38 **DEFENSE OF THE REALM: BRITISH STRATEGY IN THE NUCLEAR EPOCH**

Although Suez was a greater disaster than has been imagined, it was also more easily erased than has yet been conceived, and this stimulating and searching volume demonstrates why.

List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Rosecrance, R. N.

39 **THE DISPERSION OF NUCLEAR WEAPONS**

Assesses the dangers and effects of the spread of nuclear weapons.

List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Rosner, G.

40 **THE UNITED NATIONS EMERGENCY FORCE**

Functions, powers, organization, composition—the first and only thorough and detailed study.

List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Rothstein, R. L.

41 **ALLIANCES AND SMALL POWERS**

How small powers confront the security problem.

List Price $11.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Rush, M.

42 **POLITICAL SUCCESSION IN THE USSR**

This volume gives an historical account of the problems of political succession in the USSR and goes on to survey Khrushchev's proposals for the transfer of power.

List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Schilling, W. R.

43 **STRATEGY, POLITICS, AND DEFENSE BUDGETS**

A description and analysis of the defense policy response of our American political system to the stimuli of external challenges of the first magnitude and from changes in the climate of opinion in the United States in response to new fears and hopes of the Cold War.

List Price: $13.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Sharp, W.R.

44 **THE UNITED NATIONS ECONOMIC AND SOCIAL COUNCIL**

The first systematic examination of the ECOSOC from 1946 to the present, with projections for its future.

List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $8.00**

Stevenson, R. F.

45 **POPULATION AND POLITICAL SYSTEMS IN TROPICAL AFRICA**

Interesting examination of the relation between the complexity of political institutions and population density.

List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Stone, J.

46 **STRATEGIC PERSUASION: ARMS LIMITATIONS THROUGH DIALOGUE**

Taking a new method of looking at the problem of achieving arms limitations, the author suggests that we ought to spend more time on the presuppositions of arms limitations than on a frontal attack upon them and that we look at the flow of communications to see how this might be done.

List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Taft, W. H.

47 **THE PRESIDENT AND HIS POWERS**

An unusual book by the former President and Chief Justice. Uniquely informed. Paperbound.

List Price: $1.95; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Ward, B.

48 **SPACESHIP EARTH**

"Our planet is not much more than a capsule within which we have to live as human beings if we are to survive the vast space voyage upon which we have been engaged for hundreds of millenia—but without yet noticing our condition . . . Rational behavior is a condition of survival."

List Price: $4.50; **Sale Price: $1.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Wriggins, W. H.
49 **THE RULER'S IMPERATIVE: STRATEGIES FOR POLITICAL SURVIVAL IN ASIA AND AFRICA**
What does it take to stay in power in contemporary Asia and Africa, and how have successful leaders there gone about solving the problem?
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

WORLD LITERATURE

Abrams, M. H., ed.
50 **LITERATURE AND BELIEF: English Institute Essays**
Explores the ways in which the skilled reader suspends his disbelief to go along in imagination with express judgments and doctrines from which he would ordinarily dissent.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Alexander, E.
51 **MATTHEW ARNOLD AND JOHN STUART MILL**
By contrasting Arnold as a spokesman for humanism and Mill for liberalism, his book throws new light on the grounds of the past conflicts of these two forces and suggests the ways in which they, like his protagonists, might eventually complement each other.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Anderson, A. R.
53 **MELVILLE IN THE SOUTH SEAS**
The books that embody Melville's experiences are here set forth less as masterpieces of creative imagination than as deliberately manufactured travel records embellished and pointed for the sake of propaganda.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $7.00**

Aptekar, J.
54 **ICONS OF JUSTICE**
A new reading of Book V of *The Faerie Queene* which elucidates the relation between Spenser's work and the emblems and heraldic and allegorical pictures of his time.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Beaujour, E. K.
55 **THE INVISIBLE LAND: A STUDY OF THE ARTISTIC IMAGINATION OF IURII OLESHA**
The first extended study of one of the finest 20th century prose writers in the Soviet Union.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Bennett, J.
57 **MEASURE FOR MEASURE AS ROYAL ENTERTAINMENT**
Attempts to recreate "Measure for Measure" as it appeared to its first audience and as its author intended.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Bethurum, D.
58 **CRITICAL APPROACHES TO MEDIEVAL LITERATURE**
Six papers elucidate some of the current problems in medieval literature.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Brower, R.
59 **FORMS OF LYRIC**
How poets find their form and strike out on their own original ways.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Bullough, G., ed.
NARRATIVE AND DRAMATIC SOURCES OF SHAKESPEARE
60 VOL. 1. EARLY COMEDIES
61 VOL. 2. THE COMEDIES, 1597-1603
62 VOL. 3. EARLIER ENGLISH HISTORY PLAYS
63 VOL. 4. LATER ENGLISH HISTORY PLAYS
64 VOL. 5. THE ROMAN PLAYS
65 VOL. 6. OTHER "CLASSICAL" PLAYS
The definitive work of its kind now available at a tremendous saving in price. Buy the whole set now.
List Price: $12.50 each volume;
Sale Price: $10.00 each volume.

Ceravolo, J.
66 **SPRING IN THIS WORLD OF POOR MUTTS**
Brownstein, M.
67 **HIGHWAY TO THE SKY**
Towle, T.
68 **NORTH**
Three volumes of experimental poetry which have won the Frank O'Hara Award.
List Price: $4.00, each; **Sale Price: $1.00 each.**

Christie, J. A.
69 **THOREAU AS WORLD TRAVELER**
An account of the travelers whose adventures particularly delighted Thoreau and of the effect upon him of his readings.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Clemens, S. L.
70 **MARK TWAIN'S LETTERS TO MARY**
A series of letters written between 1900 and 1910 by Twain to his "honorary niece" which show a warmth and affection in Twain's character seldom seen by the public at large. Paperbound.
List Price: $1.65; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Coutinho, A.
71 **AN INTRODUCTION TO LITERATURE IN BRAZIL**
A history of the history of Brazilian literature which provides a definitive survey of its development and clarifies hitherto unexamined trends and periods.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Dante, A.
74 **THE DIVINE COMEDY**
Jefferson Butler Fletcher's justly famous translation in a handsome and compact volume.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Danton, J. P.
75 **BOOK SELECTION AND COLLECTIONS**
A comparison of selection procedures in US and German university libraries in an attempt to understand better the critical role of book selection procedures for such libraries.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Davies, P. V. trans.
76 **MACROBIUS: THE SATURNALIA**
A key work of the late fourth century which presents a unique impression of many aspects of classical culture at the time.
List Price: $17.50; **Sale Price: $12.50**

Delany, P.
77 **BRITISH AUTOBIOGRAPHY IN THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY**
A fascinating study of 200 published and unpublished examples of personal and self-revelatory works that were forerunners of the autobiography.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Donno, E. S., ed.
78 **ELIZABETHAN MINOR EPICS**
13 texts from the 1590's which gave birth to the erotic verse narrative based upon a mythological episode.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Donno, E. S., ed.
79 **SIR JOHN HARINGTON'S A NEW DISCOURSE OF A STALE SUBJECT, CALLED THE METAMORPHOSIS OF AJAX**
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

Dunn, C. W., ed.
80 **THE ACTORS' ANALECTS (YAKUSHA RONGO)**
A beautifully bound Japanese book, extensively illustrated, this volume presents a collection of the advice and notes left by the great actors of the popular theater in Japan, the *kabuki*, up to the end of the seventeenth century.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Ellmann, R., ed.
81 **EDWARDIANS AND LATE VICTORIANS: English Institute Essays**
Attempts to separate individual Victorian writers from the image of the nineties, and to emphasize the surprising number of shared presuppositions and literary methods of the Edwardians.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Fairchild, H. N.
RELIGIOUS TRENDS IN ENGLISH POETRY
82 Vol. 1. 1700-1740, Protestantism and the Cult of Sentiment
83 Vol. 2. 1740-1780, Religious Sentimentalism in the Age of Johnson
84 Vol. 3. 1780-1830, Romantic Faith
85 Vol. 4. 1830-1880, Christianity and Romanticis in the Victorian Era
86 Vol. 5. 1880-1920, Gods of a Changing Poetry
87 Vol. 6. 1920-1965, Valley of Dry Bones
Fairchild's life work available now at enormous savings.
List Price: $12.50 each volume;
Sale Price: $10.00 each volume.

Farrar, C.P.
88 **BIBLIOGRAPHY OF ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS FROM MEDIEVAL SOURCES**
A unique bibliography of virtually all English translations from the period of Constantine to 1500. Alphabetic listings with annotations are supplemented by a seventy-six-page index.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Gassner, J. ed
89 **IDEAS IN THE DRAMA**
How ideas are dealt with in the drama, and what happens to them in the course of writing and performing it.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Gittleman, E.
90 **JONES VERY: THE EFFECTIVE YEARS, 1833-1840.**
A brilliant and disturbing personality recreated along with his era.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Goldstein, J.

91 **THE LETTERS OF DEMOSTHENES**
A thorough study of the authenticity of the first four of the six known letters attributed to Demosthenes which fills in extensive background information about why, and when they were composed.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Gottesman, L. ed.

92 **A CINCH: AMAZING WORKS FROM THE COLUMBIA REVIEW**
A collection of the best poetry and prose from the decade of the 1960's handsomely bound.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Hadas, M.

93 **ANCILLA TO CLASSICAL READING**
Ever wonder what the ancients wrote on and with—how their writings were preserved and handed down? It's all in this sparkling and highly original work. Paperbound.
List Price: $1.95; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Hadas, M., trans.

94 **FABLES OF A JEWISH AESOP**
The famous *Fox Fables* of Berechiah ha-Nakdan, [illegible] and charmingly illustrated by Fritz Kredel.
Sold out!
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Hadas, M.

95 **A HISTORY OF GREEK LITERATURE**
Distinguished and readable scholarship in the best single history of Greek achievements in the drama, poetry, and other writings.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $7.00**

Harth, E.

96 **CYRANO DE BERGERAC AND THE POLEMICS OF MODERNITY**
Cyrano preceded the quarrel between the Ancients and the Moderns by nearly a generation, but his writings dealt with many of the issues that later arose.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Hsiung, S. I., trans.

97 **THE ROMANCE OF THE WESTERN CHAMBER**
The classic translation of this thirteenth-century Chinese masterpiece.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Hunter, R. G.

98 **SHAKESPEARE AND THE COMEDY OF FORGIVENESS**
Six of Shakespeare's later comedies viewed as secularized versions of the early "play of forgiveness."
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Hytier, J.

99 **QUESTIONS DE LITTERATURE: ETUDES VALERYENNES ET AUTRES**
13 essays by M. Hytier.
List Price: $8.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Jackson, W. T. H.

100 **THE LITERATURE OF THE MIDDLE AGES**
Surmounting the linguistic problems and other obstacles to studying the literature of the Middle Ages, Professor Jackson summarizes and analyzes this literature, describes the medieval audience and surveys the principle genres of medieval literature.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Krieger, M.

101 **NORTHROP FRYE IN MODERN CRITICISM: English Institute Essays**
Papers defending, dissenting from, and offering an alternative perspective on the great twentieth-century critic are offered.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

Leary, L.

102 **MOTIVE AND METHOD IN THE CANTOS OF EZRA POUND**
Four essays which do much to dispel the notion that *The Cantos* are formless and incomprehensible.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Leibowitz, H. A.

103 **HART CRANE: AN INTRODUCTION TO THE POETRY**
A thoughtful analysis of a meticulous craftsman who developed a poetry of celebration and visionary intensity unlike that of any other American poet.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Levy, R.

104 **AN INTRODUCTION TO PERSIAN LITERATURE**
Persian literature since the seventh century including the great verse, religious works, histories, and others.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Lewis, R. W. B., ed.

105 **THE PRESENCE OF WALT WHITMAN: Selected Papers from the English Institute**
An appraisal of Whitman's poetry and of his place in modern letters.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

Lodge, D.

106 **LANGUAGE OF FICTION: ESSAYS IN CRITICISM AND VERBAL ANALYSIS OF THE ENGLISH NOVEL**
A pioneering attempt to subject prose fiction to the careful analysis of words, word patterns, images, and stylistic devices.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Malkoff, K.

107 **THEODORE ROETHKE: AN INTRODUCTION TO THE POETRY**
Considers the work of Roethke in the context of his life and organic development.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Manyoshu

108 **THE MANYOSHU: THE NIPPON GAKUJUTSU SHINKOKAI TRANSLATION OF ONE THOUSAND POEMS.**
The oldest and greatest anthology of Japanese poetry. Paperbound.
List Price: $4.95; **Sale Price: $2.50**

Martin, H. C., ed.

109 **STYLE IN PROSE FICTION: English Institute Essays**
Attempts to investigate some of the possibilities inherent in the method of intrinsic analysis as it may be applied to prose texts.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Maxwell, D. E. S.

110 **AMERICAN FICTION: THE INTELLECTUAL BACKGROUND**
A British view of American letters which looks beyond the standard idea of romantic individualism and finds evidence of discipline and a respect for ordered society.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price $6.00**

Mazzeo, J. A.

111 **RENAISSANCE AND SEVENTEENTH-CENTURY STUDIES**
The relations between thought and literary structure, the way in which ideas generate into metaphysical, stylistic, and structural possibilities in literary works of art, and the way in which functional imagery gives a literary dimension to works of thought.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

McCarthy, P. J.

112 **MATTHEW ARNOLD AND THE THREE CLASSES**
Attempting to get behind the concept of the three classes into which Matthew Arnold divided England—the "populace," the "Philistines," and the "barbarians"—Mr. McCarthy examines Arnold's own relationship with the English social order of which he was so trenchant and influential a critic.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Miller, B. S., tr.

113 **PHANTASIES OF A LOVE-THIEF**
The Caurapancasika, one of the great Indian erotic verses, here translated in both known versions with notes on the ancient illustrations associated with them.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Morris, I.

114 **DICTIONARY OF SELECTED FORMS IN CLASSICAL JAPANESE LITERATURE**
An invaluable aid to the reading and translation of classical Japanese literature. Defines some 1330 different forms.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Narasimhan, C. V., tr.

115 **THE MAHABHARATA**
India's colossal epic poem about the destructiveness of war translated and edited down to the portions dealing with the central narrative.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Nathan, L.

116 **THE TRAGIC DRAMA OF WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS: FIGURES IN A DANCE**
Seeing the underlying theme of most of Yeats' plays as the war of the spiritual with the natural order, Professor Nathan has undertaken a chronological study of the tragedies in order to show how the poet's continual quest was for a dramatic form that would most effectually embody that theme.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Nelson, J.C.

117 **RENAISSANCE THEORY OF LOVE**
This is an analysis of Giordano Bruno's long neglected treatise on love, set against the "heretic's" other philosophical writings and compared to the Platonic love treatises of the time. A seminal figure of the Renaissance is revealed in a new context.
List Price $9.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Nelson, W., ed.

118 **FORM AND CONVENTION IN THE POETRY OF EDMUND SPENSER: Selected Papers from the English Institute**
Six papers which approach Spenser on the assumption that his poems are complex and subtly constructed units and that the chief task of the scholar or critic is to lay bare the principles of their structure.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Nitchie, G. W.

119 **MARIANNE MOORE: AN INTRODUCTION TO THE POETRY**
A finely written volume emphasizing Miss Moore's work as an aspect of the moral intelligence of our times.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Pearce, R. H., ed.

120 **EXPERIENCE IN THE NOVEL**
A group of essays concerned with the relationships between novelistic creation and novelistic experience.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

Pei, M. A.

121 **GLOSSARY OF LINGUISTIC TERMINOLOGY**
Extensive cross references and a careful selection of terms and examples mark this up-to-date reference which is indispensable for all those working in linguistics and related areas.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Preobrazhensky, A. G.

122 **ETYMOLOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE RUSSIAN LANGUAGE**
Far from a dry presentation of language material, this *Dictionary* is in fact a linguistic mirror of the history of Russian as well as of general Slavic cultural life down through the centuries.
List Price: $20.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Rabinovitz, R.

123 **THE REACTION AGAINST EXPERIMENT IN THE ENGLISH NOVEL, 1950-1960**
Amis, Wilson, Snow and others are examined as outstanding exponents of the traditionalist revival.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Rabkin, N., ed.

124 **REINTERPRETATIONS OF ELIZABETHAN DRAMA**
A new approach to Elizabethan drama which examines the play in terms of how it is experienced by the audience.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Reeve, F. D.

125 **ALEKSANDR BLOK: BETWEEN IMAGE AND IDEA**
Mr. Reeve cites Blok's poetry in Russian and in English, outlines Blok's kinship to French, German and English poetry, evaluates his critical writings and plays and discusses their themes, images and structural techniques.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

Rosenberg, J. D.

126 **THE DARKENING GLASS: A PORTRAIT OF RUSKIN'S GENIUS**
Mr. Rosenberg draws on Ruskin's diaries and a wide range of other source materials to trace his protean yet coherent development as a critic of art and of society.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Rusk, R. L., ed.

127 **LETTERS OF RALPH WALDO EMERSON, 6 vols.**
This unusually complete collection of the Emerson letters includes all the letters known to Dr. Rusk that were available to him for publication in 1939.
List Price: set, $87.50; **Sale Price: set, $50.00**

Rusk, R. L.

128 **THE LIFE OF RALPH WALDO EMERSON**
The definitive life based heavily on actual sources and the attempt to let the characters speak for themselves.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Ryan, M. G.

129 **JAPAN'S FIRST MODERN NOVEL**
The *Ukigumo* of Futabatei Shimei in its first complete translation. A landmark in Japanese realism, the work shows important influences by Turgenev.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $7.00**

Sherwood, W. R.

130 **CIRCUMFERENCE AND CIRCUMSTANCE: STAGES IN THE MIND AND ART OF EMILY DICKINSON**
This study of Emily Dickinson's poetry and letters uses Thomas H. Johnson's dating of the poems to describe the development of the poet's thought in order to determine the intellectual and other influences upon her work.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Silbajoris, R.

131 **RUSSIAN VERSIFICATION: THE THEORIES OF TREDIAKOSVKIJ, LOMONOSOV, AND KANTEMIR**
A translation of four of the key writings from the 18th century which dealt with a new system of versification of the Russian language.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Southey, R.

132 **NEW LETTERS OF ROBERT SOUTHEY**
497 letters, the vast majority of which had never been published previous to this collection. 2 volumes.
List Price: $20.00 per set; **Sale Price: $10.00 per set.**

Stahl, W. H.

134 **MARTIANUS CAPELLA AND THE SEVEN LIBERAL ARTS**
Vol. I: THE QUADRIVIUM
A great classical scholar paints the background to the life and work of one of the notable scientific thinkers of the Latin tradition.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Stender-Petersen, A., ed.

135 **ANTHOLOGY OF OLD RUSSIAN LITERATURE**
Ancient Kievan to Muscovite literature much of it available for the first time in one source.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Sullivan, K.

136 **JOYCE AMONG THE JESUITS**
In this account, Mr. Sullivan delves into James Joyce's actual experiences in the Irish Jesuit schools he attended between his sixth and twentieth years giving a picture of how and to what extent Joyce used biographical materials.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Summers, J. H., ed.

137 **THE LYRIC AND DRAMATIC MILTON**
Six essays dealing with Milton's writings, exclusive of the two great epics, in the aspects of language, ideas, sounds, rhythms, conventions, and innovations.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Suther, M. E.

138 **VISIONS OF XANADU**
A close study of Coleridge's symbols and images, particularly in *Kubla Khan* but also in many of the earlier poems.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Tayler, E. W.

139 **NATURE AND ART IN RENAISSANCE LITERATURE**
Shows how the pastoral genre developed its allegorical potential under the influence of medieval Christianity, and then realized its full possibilities in the Renaissance.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Thale, J.

140 **THE NOVELS OF GEORGE ELIOT**
Interesting new light on the unity Eliot's novels present and their relevance to our day.
List Price $6.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Thompson, J.

141 **THE FOUNDING OF THE ENGLISH METRE**
What metre is, why it exists, and how its essential nature developed in the late sixteenth century.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Toumanova, N. A.

142 **ANTON CHEKHOV, THE VOICE OF TWILIGHT RUSSIA**
A classic study viewing Chekhov's life and work as a whole. Paperbound.
List Price: $1.50; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Turgenev, I. S.

143 **RUDIN**
An ideal text for reading, translation, and oral discussion. Paperbound.
List Price: $2.95; **Sale Price: $1.00**

van Buitenen, J. A. B.

144 **TWO PLAYS OF ANCIENT INDIA: THE LITTLE CLAY CART AND THE MINISTER'S SEAL**
Prof. van Buitenen in his introduction gives us the background to which to relate these two plays and then demonstrates that even though from a highly stylized tradition, Indian drama achieved exuberant life and rich variety.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Waith, E. M.

145 **THE HERCULEAN HERO IN MARLOWE, CHAPMAN, SHAKESPEARE AND DRYDEN**
The Herculean hero seen on the English stage from Marlowe's time to Dryden's is revealed as essentially a Renaissance figure, itself a revival of a heroic concept already very old when Sophocles and Euripides presented it.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Watson, B.

146 **COLD MOUNTAIN: 100 POEMS BY THE T'ANG POET HAN-SHAN**
Beautifully bound, this volume presents the moving poems of one of China's greatest poets.
List Price: $5.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Weber, C. J.

147 **HARDY OF WESSEX, 2nd Ed.**
This portrait is revised on the basis of much new material.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Wimsatt, W. K., Jr., ed.

148 **EXPLICATION AS CRITICISM: Selected Papers from the English Institute, 1941-1952**
A number of papers concerned with the method of explication in literary criticism, and testifying to its importance in criticism today.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

Wolohojian, A. M., tr.

149 **THE ROMANCE OF ALEXANDER THE GREAT**
The first English translation of a remarkable Armenian manuscript which recounts the romance and charm of the story of Alexander.
List Price: $8.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

FINE ARTS

Bieber, M.

150 **THE SCULPTURE OF THE HELLENISTIC AGE**
Aware of the many intricate forces affecting th Hellenistic world, Dr. Bieber shows how classicism, Asianism, and advances in philosoph scholarship, and natural science gradually transformed art into the new Roman form, and how Hellenistic art remains the base not only of that form but of European and ultimately American art as well.
List Price: $37.50; **Sale Price: $20.00**

Belo, J.

152 **TRADITIONAL BALINESE CULTURE**
A remarkable group of essays representing the best of the work of the great anthropologists who visited Bali before 1940. Many illustrations.
List Price: $20.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Bridgwater, W. and Kurtz, S., eds.
THE COLUMBIA ENCYCLOPEDIA, THIRD ED.

2,400 pages, 7.5 million words, 75,000 articles, 80,000 cross-references. "The best one-volume encyclopedia."

List Price: $49.50; **Sale Price: $24.75**

Barzun, J.
153 **BERLIOZ AND THE ROMANTIC CENTURY 2 VOLS.**
Barzun's monumental work on a monumental subject, reissued in a new edition. 2 volumes, boxed.
List Price Per Set: $30.00; **Sale Price Per Set: $10.00**

Courlander, H.
154 **NEGRO FOLK MUSIC, U.S.A.**
Its essence and development viewed by a writer who goes far beyond the surface of this uniquely new art form.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

De Zurko, E. R.
155 **ORIGINS OF FUNCTIONALIST THEORY**
In this study of the idea of functionalism, the author traces through centuries of Western literature the idea that use and beauty are interrelated.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Landy, J.
156 **THE ARCHITECTURE OF MINARD LAFEVER**
Handsomely illustrated and unusually complete, this is a survey of Lafever's maturation as an architect in New York City between 1825 and 1855.
List Price: $17.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Maury, C.
157 **FOLK ORIGINS OF INDIAN ART**
Oversized and handsomely illustrated with full color plates, this book is the product of its author's many travels in the backcountry of India in search of the deepest roots of the non-Vedic, non-Aryan tradition.
List Price: $27.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Mitchell, W. J., & Salzer, F., eds.
158 **THE MUSIC FORUM: Vol. I**
159 **THE MUSIC FORUM: Vol. II**
160 **SONATA FOR VIOLONCELLO AND PIANOFORTE, Op. 69, 1st MOVEMENT, by BEETHOVEN**
Handsomely bound and beautifully printed, this new journal presents stimulating articles about topics of current interest in music. A paperbound facsimile of the autograph of the first movement of Beethoven's extraordinary violin and piano sonata, Op. 69, is also available.
Vol. I: List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**
Vol. II: List Price: $13.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**
Sonata Facsimile: List Price: $5.00; ***Sale Price:* $1.00**

Mumford, L.
161 **ART AND TECHNICS**
Tool and machine may be out of hand now, but this cannot be more than a temporary development, insists the distinguished author of these lectures.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

Nef, K.
162 **AN OUTLINE OF THE HISTORY OF MUSIC**
A classic history of music distinguished by its *conciseness and comprehensiveness.*
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Rubin, W. S.
164 **MODERN SACRED ART AND THE CHURCH OF ASSY.**
A book about the Dominican-inspired Sacred Art Movement, which sought to revivify sacred art using the standards of contemporary art *rather than solely those of religion.*
List Price: $8.75; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Sorell, W., ed.
165 **THE DANCE HAS MANY FACES, 2nd ed.**
Walter Sorell presents twenty-nine essays by great dancers, choreographers, and other experts on the dance who tell of their own *experiences in and approaches to their work.*
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Summerson, J.
166 **VICTORIAN ARCHITECTURE: FOUR STUDIES IN EVALUATION**
A critical evaluation of Victorian architecture with important implications concerning the ways in which architecture succeeds or fails.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Weinberger, M.
167 **MICHELANGELO, THE SCULPTOR, 2 vols.**
More than the reconstruction of certain works of art, this major work of Michelangelo studies shows the broad sweep of the evolution of Michelangelo's ideal of sculptural form and shows the myriad and fascinating ways in which whatever work Michelangelo undertook in painting, drawing and even architecture was the work of a sculptor. The second volume of this 9 x 11 inch set contains 144 black and white photographs, an extensive index, and information about the late Professor Weinberger and his works.
List Price: set, $42.50; **Sale Price: set $25.00**

Sold out

Werner, E.
168 **THE SACRED BRIDGE: THE INTERDEPENDENCE OF LITURGY IN SYNAGOGUE AND CHURCH DURING THE FIRST MILLENIUM**
Drawing on many previously neglected sources, and re-examining many of those already available, Eric Werner has prepared the first full-length comparative study of the music of the Christian and Jewish liturgies.
List Price: $17.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Zucker, P.
169 **TOWN AND SQUARE**
This book, starting with a concept different from the usual position, tries to develop the history and aesthetics of the artistically shaped void, which finds its most outspoken and characteristic form in the square, or the plaza, the focal point in the organization of the town.
List Price: $17.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

PHILOSOPHY/RELIGION

Baillie, J.
170 **THE IDEA OF REVELATION IN RECENT THOUGHT**
Sums up the challenge of revelation in our daily lives.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Buchler, J.
172 **NATURE AND JUDGMENT**
In this volume, Professor Buchler in part elaborates and in part extends the structure of *Toward a General Theory of Human Judgment* and proceeds to consider and expose the consequences of the fact that for almost all philosophic traditions "judgment" has been unwarrantably limited to "affirmation," "propositions," or "assertions."
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Buchler, J.
173 **THE CONCEPT OF METHOD**
In this extensive and detailed treatment of ideas introduced in his earlier works, Professor Buchler concerns himself with the problem of what makes methods "methodic" as he tries to determine universal and essential traits and the nature of methodic activity as such.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Buchler, J.
174 **METAPHYSICS OF NATURAL COMPLEXES**
In an extension of the structure built up in his earlier books, Professor Buchler here shapes a position designed to lay foundations for an adequate general ontology, based on concepts *which are appropriately different in level of* generality from those of the earlier volumes, but which are discernably continuous with them.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Chan, W., trans.
175 **INSTRUCTIONS FOR PRACTICAL LIVING, AND OTHER NEO-CONFUCIAN WRITINGS BY WANG YANG-MING**
Taking the Confucian text, the *Great Learning,* as a point of departure, Wang Yang-ming summed up all of his fundamental doctrines in this volume.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

DeBary, W. T. and the Conference on Ming Thought
176 **SELF AND SOCIETY IN MING THOUGHT**
An unusual view of the extraordinary life and vitality of cultural and intellectual life in Ming times.
List Price: $17.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Dilley, F. B.
177 **METAPHYSICS AND RELIGIOUS LANGUAGE**
A general theory of metaphysics and symbolism based on the work of the great post-Kantian philosophers.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Goldsmith, M. M.
180 **HOBBES'S SCIENCE OF POLITICS**
Drawing upon all of Hobbes's writings, Dr. Goldsmith argues that his political philosophy can best be understood as part of his scientific system, and places his thought in its *seventeenth century context.*
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

ORDER FORM

THE BLUE WHALE

X	5.00	32889	

POLITICAL SCIENCE/ INTERNATIONAL AFFAIRS

1	7.50	35179	
2	7.50	29330	
3	5.00	32064	
4	5.00	23278	
5	7.50	30355	
6	5.00	35292	
7	1.00	26943	
8	5.00	30894	
9	3.00	33052	
10	3.00	28857	
11	3.00	3170X	
12	3.00	32099	
13	.50	85788	
14	10.00	31378	
15	6.00	35128	
16	6.00	31483	
17	6.00	2276X	
18	7.00	30010	
19	1.00	29918	
20	8.00	30207	
21	6.00	23391	
22	15.00	32188	
23	7.50	30401	
24	6.00	26757	
25	.50	29764	
26	3.00	34105	
27	1.00	34687	
28	1.00	33303	
29	7.50	25181	
30	10.00	31912	
31	5.00	29586	
32	5.00	29357	
33	3.00	2908X	
34	5.00	29454	
36	3.00	22956	
37	1.00	83076	
38	1.00	30657	
39	5.00	27095	
40	5.00	26277	
41	3.00	31130	
42	2.00	28253	
43	5.00	25564	
44	8.00	32390	
45	3.00	30525	
46	2.00	30908	
47	.50	85745	
48	1.00	29519	
49	5.00	33141	

WORLD LITERATURE

50	3.00	22786	
52	7.00	23618	
53	7.00	10583	
54	3.00	32463	
55	5.00	34288	
57	3.00	29217	
58	5.00	24177	
59	5.00	3413X	
60	10.00	88914	
61	10.00	88922	
62	10.00	88930	
63	10.00	88949	
64	10.00	88957	
65	10.00	88965	
66	1.00	3234X	
67	1.00	33397	
68	1.00	34717	
69	5.00	28334	
70	.50	85451	
71	3.00	29934	
74	5.00	18061	
75	2.00	26188	
76	12.50	29209	
77	5.00	32730	
78	5.00	25300	
79	4.00	24495	
80	7.50	33915	
81	2.00	24185	
82	10.00	88213	
83	10.00	88221	
84	10.00	8823X	
85	10.00	88248	
86	10.00	88256	
87	10.00	88264	
88	10.00	1421X	
89	2.00	27338	
90	5.00	30436	
91	5.00	30177	
92	1.00	33826	
93	.50	85176	O.P.
94	3.00	29675	
95	7.00	17677	
96	6.00	3301X	
97	7.50	29969	
98	6.00	27575	
99	2.00	31238	
100	5.00	24290	
101	4.00	29756	
102	5.00	20600	
103	7.50	30142	
104	5.00	31777	
105	4.00	25823	
106	6.00	28547	
107	7.50	29616	
108	2.50	86202	
109	2.00	23537	
110	6.00	26129	
111	4.00	27044	
112	5.00	26935	
113	5.00	34512	
114	7.50	29241	
115	6.00	26242	
116	6.00	27656	
117	6.00	22220	
118	2.00	25025	
119	5.00	3119X	
120	4.00	31858	
121	5.00	30126	
122	10.00	18894	
123	6.00	30371	
124	5.00	33281	
125	4.00	24479	
126	5.00	24959	
127	50.00	07248	
128	7.50	22255	
129	7.00	30037	
130	2.00	30266	
131	1.00	30118	
132	10.00	89481	
134	5.00	32544	
135	10.00	18975	
136	5.00	22697	
137	2.00	28636	
138	6.00	27648	
139	3.00	27184	
140	3.00	23286	
141	3.00	24665	
142	.50	85044	
143	1.00	19653	
144	3.00	30460	
145	2.00	25068	
146	3.00	34490	
147	3.00	28563	
148	4.00	26706	
149	3.00	32978	

FINE ARTS

150	20.00	25394	
152	10.00	30843	
153	10.00	31351	
154	5.00	23650	
155	6.00	21631	
156	10.00	31327	
157	10.00	3198X	
158	2.00	28067	
159	3.00	3153X	
160	1.00	34172	
161	4.00	19033	
162	3.00	07868	
164	3.00	24371	
165	5.00	29683	
166	5.00	32617	
167	25.00	27176	O.P.
168	10.00	20368	
169	10.00	22271	

PHILOSOPHY/RELIGION

170	3.00	21429	
171	5.00	18711	
172	3.00	21046	
173	3.00	25106	
174	3.00	29780	
175	5.00	24843	
176	10.00	32714	
177	3.00	27494	
180	3.00	28032	
181	4.00	25599	
182	2.00	20163	
183	6.00	22670	
184	4.00	14244	
185	5.00	23367	
186	3.00	30916	
187	2.00	31394	
188	2.00	31718	
189	.50	85060	
190	3.00	25785	
191	2.00	24940	
192	7.50	29667	
193	1.00	34245	
194	5.00	28733	
195	5.00	23596	
196	1.00	86377	
197	1.00	86393	
198	5.00	33273	
199	3.00	3279X	
200	3.00	31696	
201	10.00	26455	
202	5.00	24444	
204	3.00	27087	
205	3.00	28229	
206	5.00	29942	

SCIENCE

208	5.00	8952X	
209	3.00	2391X	
210	3.00	2634X	
211	6.00	29381	
212	3.00	25513	
213	8.00	30533	
214	3.00	19491	
215	7.50	32676	
216	.50	85443	
217	.50	85389	
218	3.00	25661	
219	2.00	24975	
220	5.00	25521	
221	3.00	28431	
222	5.00	31262	
223	5.00	32633	
224	.50	85311	
225	5.00	27850	
226	1.00	29411	
227	3.00	25858	
228	10.00	25505	
229	5.00	28725	
230	10.00	34318	
231	3.00	29047	
232	10.00	22964	
233	5.00	18215	
234	4.50	34199	
235	5.00	27443	
236	2.00	25165	
237	10.00	8949X	
238	6.00	25092	
239	10.00	01215	
240	2.00	31106	
241	1.00	25343	
242	10.00	26978	

AMERICAN HISTORY

243	5.00	28016	
245	5.00	17413	
246	3.00	29098	
247	6.00	15488	
248	10.00	25408	
249	5.00	32536	
250	3.00	30738	
251	5.00	27133	
252	1.00	30673	
253	6.00	31920	
254	3.00	34229	
256	3.00	30347	
257	7.50	15747	
258	15.00	89449	
259	15.00	89457	
260	5.00	89007	
261	5.00	89015	
262	5.00	89023	
263	5.00	89031	
264	5.00	8904X	
265	10.00	89058	
266	10.00	89066	
267	10.00	89074	
268	10.00	89082	
269	10.00	89090	
270	10.00	89104	
271	10.00	89112	
272	10.00	89120	
273	10.00	89139	
274	10.00	89147	
275	100.00	SETHAM	
276	5.00	26005	
277	2.00	31122	
278	5.00	27559	
279	5.00	33699	
280	5.00	28814	
281	5.00	22069	
282	1.00	27958	
283	5.00	32226	
284	9.00	32609	
285	1.00	26536	
286	2.00	22719	O.P.
287	3.00	24754	
288	2.00	29810	
289	7.50	24738	
290	5.00	28687	
291	5.00	29012	

WORLD HISTORY

292	5.00	26951	
293	10.00	32749	
294	10.00	88388	
295	10.00	88396	
296	10.00	8840X	
297	10.00	88418	
298	10.00	88426	
299	10.00	88434	
300	10.00	88442	
301	10.00	88450	
302	10.00	88469	
303	10.00	88477	
304	10.00	88485	
305	10.00	88493	
306	10.00	88507	
307	10.00	88515	
308	10.00	88779	
309	2.50	3377X	
310	10.00	33516	
311	5.00	19599	
312	10.00	17022	
313	5.00	25939	
314	3.00	29926	
315	2.00	28555	
316	10.00	35594	
317	3.00	30363	
318	6.00	26579	
319	5.00	25653	
320	2.00	24282	
321	7.50	28369	
322	5.00	25211	
323	1.00	86113	
324	5.00	32935	
325	2.00	2875X	
326	20.00	2925X	
327	5.00	28091	
328	10.00	21488	
329	2.00	24916	
330	3.00	33761	
331	10.00	89619	
332	5.00	23545	O.P.
333	7.50	10095	
334	5.00	3315X	
335	5.00	28261	
336	5.00	30495	
337	7.50	29004	
338	5.00	31726	
339	5.00	32382	
340	5.00	32218	
341	5.00	29128	
342	5.00	30703	
343	3.00	33087	
344	9.00	33095	
345	5.00	24436	
346	5.00	31416	
347	3.00	32234	
348	5.00	26471	
349	2.00	32013	
350	5.00	31734	
351	5.00	22018	
352	5.00	33702	
353	3.00	88353	
354	3.00	88361	
355	5.00	18657	
356	5.00	33796	
357	3.00	25238	
358	5.00	31831	
359	6.00	24681	
360	5.00	30444	
361	10.00	34040	
362	5.00	21240	
363	5.00	24576	
364	5.00	25246	
365	1.00	25475	
366	17.50	30584	
367	5.00	34059	
368	3.00	29845	
369	5.00	31254	
370	3.00	31963	
371	3.00	27427	
372	3.00	24320	
373	7.50	87942	
374	7.50	87950	
375	7.50	87969	
376	7.50	87977	
377	7.50	87985	
378	7.50	87993	
379	7.50	88000	
380	7.50	88019	
381	3.00	21267	
382	5.00	29438	
383	2.00	32773	
384	10.00	89333	
385	10.00	89341	
386	8.00	31203	
387	5.00	23626	
388	5.00	30592	
389	5.00	25890	
390	5.00	24894	

SOCIAL SCIENCES

Anthropology/Sociology

391	5.00	27478	
392	6.00	28946	
393	5.00	3203X	
394	5.00	32692	
395	5.00	30193	
396	10.00	29799	
397	3.00	26218	
398	3.00	30274	
399	3.00	29446	
400	5.00	2715X	
401	3.00	30339	
402	2.00	2567X	
403	5.00	32374	
404	6.00	3363X	
405	5.00	33230	
406	3.00	33605	
407	3.00	31580	
408	5.00	32307	
409	5.00	34881	
410	5.00	32951	
411	3.00	29276	
412	5.00	30061	
413	2.00	22808	
414	5.00	31513	
415	4.00	28237	
416	3.00	32684	

Psychology/Psychiatry

417	5.00	22743	
418	5.00	89392	
419	5.00	19807	
420	6.00	25726	
421	5.00	31505	
422	3.00	3055X	
423	10.00	3296X	

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

CUT OUT HERE

424	3.00	33869	____
425	3.00	29268	____
426	10.00	15879	____

Education

427	3.00	29543	____
428	10.00	32625	____
429	.50	25955	____
430	1.00	28539	____
431	2.00	26331	____
432	1.00	3217X	____
433	3.00	33176	____

Library Science

434	5.00	28601	____
435	9.00	28121	____
436	10.00	30568	____
437	20.00	31823	____
438	20.00	32331	____
439	20.00	36094	____

Law

440	5.00	34091	____
441	20.00	30428	____
442	3.00	24304	____
443	7.50	21445	____
444	6.00	33184	____
445	1.00	26838	____
446	5.00	26544	____
447	5.00	23138	____
448	1.00	32366	____
449	3.00	35454	____
450	2.00	30398	____
451	1.00	30541	____
452	2.00	2617X	____
453	5.00	2780X	____

Social Welfare

454	5.00	23707	____
455	5.00	28644	____
456	5.00	30290	____
457	.50	27753	____
458	5.00	22204	____
459	3.00	2620X	____
460	10.00	16565	____
461	3.00	27028	____
462	5.00	21275	____
463	5.00	23561	____
464	4.00	31335	____
465	2.00	33125	____
466	5.00	32943	____
467	5.00	26110	____
468	5.00	27125	____
469	5.00	17685	____
470	3.00	30932	____
471	5.00	23588	____
472	2.00	27222	____
473	3.00	33249	____
474	1.00	32455	____
475	2.00	2584X	____
476	2.00	27419	____
477	5.00	2486X	____
478	3.00	2911X	____
479	3.00	26986	____
480	2.00	30576	____
481	3.00	25467	____
482	3.00	25149	____

ECONOMICS

483	5.00	29284	____
484	1.00	31165	____
485	5.00	26668	____
486	1.00	29594	____
487	5.00	30797	____
488	.50	21321	____
489	5.00	28318	____
490	10.00	25416	____
491	10.00	29535	____
492	5.00	33664	____
493	3.00	26390	____
494	5.00	27508	____
495	10.00	30096	____
496	2.00	32005	____
498	5.00	33028	____
499	5.00	16468	____
500	3.00	2990X	____
501	6.00	27036	____
502	3.00	30169	____
503	2.00	31114	____
504	10.00	30770	____
505	8.00	32668	____
506	5.00	31785	____
507	20.00	89643	____
508	8.00	32722	____
509	5.00	31998	____
510	2.00	28806	____

Banking

511	5.00	25750	____
513	3.00	23782	____
514	1.00	35403	____
515	5.00	33257	____
516	3.00	31246	____

Management and Labor

517	1.00	2228X	____
518	5.00	18479	____
519	10.00	24878	____
520	1.00	19793	____
521	1.00	30649	____
522	3.00	24193	____
523	2.00	26447	____
524	3.00	29748	____
525	5.00	26439	____

Manpower and Human Resources

526	5.00	20554	____
527	2.00	29705	____
528	2.00	32250	____
529	5.00	26641	____
530	5.00	31610	____
531	5.00	30967	____
532	1.00	24045	____
533	5.00	18460	____
534	2.00	26013	____
535	3.00	27664	____
536	5.00	32269	____
537	3.00	30282	____
538	3.00	32781	____
539	1.00	24517	____
540	1.00	23480	____
541	1.00	28350	____
542	1.00	2455X	____
543	6.00	27168	____
544	10.00	33885	____
545	2.00	33737	____
546	3.00	29462	____
547	3.00	30983	____

Urban Economics and Affairs

548	3.00	27826	____
549	3.00	27923	____
550	3.00	27915	____
551	3.00	28210	____
552	3.00	29829	____
553	2.00	26676	____
554	5.00	27893	____
555	9.00	34261	____

Subtotal: $ _____

Please send me a Columbia Encyclopedia @ $24.75.

Enter C.E. price here: _____

Postage and Handling price on orders under $15.00 .75

I enclose my check for TOTAL: $ _____

Number of books: _____

Allow 3 to 4 weeks for delivery.
Fill in address if different from mailing label.

Name _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 A B C COM

TERMS:
1. Check or money order must accompany your order form.
2. All sales final. No returns.
3. Minimum order $5.00.
4. Columbia University Press will pay postage and handling *only* on orders totaling $15.00 or more. Be sure to add the 75¢ postage and handling charge on orders under $15.00.
5. Maximum order: 3 copies per title.
6. Sale prices apply only on orders received on this order form.
7. HURRY! SALE ENDS SEPTEMBER 1, 1974. NO ORDERS ACCEPTED AFTER THIS DATE!

MAIL TO:
Columbia University Press
P.O. Box 195
Irvington, New York 10533

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

CUT OUT HERE

Hanna, T., ed.
181 **THE BERGSONIAN HERITAGE**
10 outstanding essays reassessing the work of Bergson on the occasion of the one hundredth anniversary of his birth.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

Highet, G.
182 **MAN'S UNCONQUERABLE MIND**
A brilliant and eloquent essay that reminds us of the vast capabilities and responsibilities of man's mind.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Krikorian, Y. H.
184 **NATURALISM AND THE HUMAN SPIRIT**
A symposium devoted to an assessment of the strength and prospects of naturalism today.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

Langan, T.
185 **THE MEANING OF HEIDEGGER: A CRITICAL STUDY OF AN EXISTENTIAL PHENOMENOLOGY**
"Heidegger represents the ultimate consolidation of the effectiveness in the attacks of Kant on metaphysics and of Nietzsche on God.
List Price: $8.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

McShea, R. J.
186 **THE POLITICAL PHILOSOPHY OF SPINOZA**
The first systematic treatment of its subject in half a century, this book views Spinoza not only in the context of his own time but in that of ours as well.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

MacIntyre, A. C., & Ricoeur, P.
187 **THE RELIGIOUS SIGNIFICANCE OF ATHEISM**
The cultural significance of the debate about belief in God and also a look at the theological *and philosophical issues.*
List Price: $6.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Maurois, A.
188 **ILLUSIONS**
"I hope to be able to show that my subject, *illusions,* is important and that it embraces all the activities of the human mind, from perception to dreams, from sentiments to intelligence, from politics to science itself . . ."
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Mill, J. S.
189 **THE AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF JOHN STUART MILL**
From the original manuscript at Columbia. Paperbound.
List Price: $2.45; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Munro, N.
190 **AINU CREED AND CULT**
An account of the people and their customs by a man who lived and worked with them for over thirty years.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Munson, T. N.
191 **THE ESSENTIAL WISDOM OF GEORGE SANTAYANA**
An inquiry into the philosophical problems Santayana poses, his vocabulary, and his methods.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

O'Connor, D. W.
192 **PETER IN ROME: THE LITERARY, LITURGICAL, AND ARCHEOLOGICAL EVIDENCE**
One of the most painstaking investigations ever undertaken of the evidence for Peter's residence, martydrom, and burial in Rome.
List Price: $20.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Papandreou, A.
193 **MAN'S FREEDOM**
How shall man remain free in the midst of an increasingly totalitarian world?
List Price: $4.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Rabil, A.
194 **MERLEAU-PONTY, EXISTENTIALIST OF THE SOCIAL WORLD**
A study of a philosopher who presents a unique combination of existentialist preoccupation with self-understanding and the social orientation of the politically minded.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Randall, J. H.
195 **ARISTOTLE**
A fascinating introduction to the philosophical achievement of Aristotle written in non-technical language.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Randall, J. H.
THE CAREER OF PHILOSOPHY
196 Vol. I: From the Middle Ages to the Enlightenment
197 Vol. II: From the German Enlightenment to the age of Darwin
Randall's magisterial synthesis—one of the few great histories of philosophy in existence. Paperbound in 2 volumes.
Vol. I: List Price: $4.25; **Sale Price: $1.00**
Vol. II: List Price: $3.45; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Randall, J. H.
198 **HELLENISTIC WAYS OF DELIVERANCE AND THE MAKING OF THE CHRISTIAN SYNTHESIS**
How men turned from the search for truth to the search for deliverance and salvation is related in this stimulating and original work.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Randall, J. H.
199 **PLATO: DRAMATIST OF THE LIFE OF REASON**
A personal statement by a great contemporary philosopher of the meaning of Plato.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Santayana, G.
200 **THE BIRTH OF REASON AND OTHER ESSAYS**
22 essays and one previously unpublished poem.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Schneider, H.W.
201 **A HISTORY OF AMERICAN PHILOSOPHY**
The fecundity of American philosophy, from Colonial Platonism through the naturalistic realism of our own century, is carefully unfolded in this monumental work.
List Price: $13.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Tillich, P. J.
203 **CHRISTIANITY AND THE ENCOUNTER OF THE WORLD RELIGIONS**
In the words of the author, " . . . In the depth of every living religion there is a point at which the religion itself breaks through its particularity, elevating it to spiritual freedom and with it to a version of the spiritual presence in other expressions of the ultimate meaning of man's existence. This is what Christianity must see in the present encounter of the world religions."
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Wohlgelernter, M.
204 **ISRAEL ZANGWILL**
Grouping Zangwill's interests into the areas of the ghetto, Zionism, aesthetics, and religion, the author surveys his subject's unusually rich and varied, often contradictory life, and shows how Zangwill remained true to his artistic calling: to view all things "without prejudice."
List Price: $8.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Woodbridge, F. J. E. & Randall, J. H., Jr., ed.
205 **ARISTOTLE'S VISION OF NATURE**
The lectures which are reprinted in this book comprise the only study in which Woodbridge's approach to Aristotle, and something of his principles of interpretation, are available in print in his own words, illustrating his emphasis on Aristotle's concern with nature.
List Price: $6.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Yampolsky, P. B., tr.
206 **THE PLATFORM SUTRA OF THE SIXTH PATRIARCH: THE TEXT OF THE TUN-HUANG MANUSCRIPT**
The Platform Sutra is the summation of the teachings of Hui-neng, who is revered as the man who set Ch'an (Zen) Buddhism on the course it has followed ever since.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

SCIENCE

Blumenthal, H., ed.
208 **MEDICAL AND CLINICAL ASPECTS OF AGING**
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Borek, E.
209 **THE ATOMS WITHIN US**
Presents a connected story which shows the biochemist at his bench, traces the growth of the ideas that guide his hands, and unfolds his view of the mechanism of the living machine.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Borek, E.
210 **THE CODE OF LIFE**
Exciting story of advances in human genetics told by a scientist and participant in those discoveries.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Braun, A.C.
211 **THE CANCER PROBLEM: A CRITICAL ANALYSIS AND MODERN SYNTHESIS**
Starting from a consideration of fundamental principles and concepts clearly illustrated in plant tumor systems, the author discusses the relationship of these systems to the basic cellular mechanisms that underlie neoplastic growth generally.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Carson, H. L.
212 **HEREDITY AND HUMAN LIFE**
Outlines the key facts of the origin and fate of the human species.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Cohen, S.S.
213 **VIRUS-INDUCED EXZYMES**
The twenty-fourth number in the Columbia Biological Series traces the origins and development of biochemical virology with particular reference to a key area of virus multiplication: virus-induced synthesis of protein.
List Price: $11.50; **Sale Price: $8.00**

Conant, J. B.
214 **MODERN SCIENCE AND MODERN MAN**
The cultural significance of what has been going on in science since about 1935 recounted by one of the great figures in 20th century American science.
List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Dansereau, P., ed.

215 **CHALLENGE FOR SURVIVAL: LAND, AIR, AND WATER FOR MAN IN MEGALOPOLIS**
Scientists, educators, administrators, and businessmen offer their solutions to the problems of preserving the natural environment in the metropolitan area. The focus is on land, air, and water problems; the debate is lively and the conclusions are stunning. Lewis Mumford provides a chapter of summary.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Dubos, R. J.

216 **THE DREAMS OF REASON: SCIENCE AND UTOPIAS**
Dr. Dubos explores the ways in which the illusions, aspirations, and whims of mankind have affected his scientific pursuits. Paperbound.
List Price: $1.95; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Dubridge, L. A.

217 **INTRODUCTION TO SPACE**
Noted research scientist summarizes the accomplishments and goals of 20th century astronomy and space technology. Paperbound.
List Price: $1.45; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Fairbanks, G.H., ed.

218 **RUSSIAN READINGS IN POPULAR SCIENCE**
35 popular science articles are presented here in the original Russian to provide examples of technical Russian for the student.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Foster, J., Jr.

219 **SCIENCE WRITER'S GUIDE**
The author's purpose is to help writers quickly sell interesting and accurate science stories and he provides a concise statement of principles and practices.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

French, J.D., ed.

220 **FRONTIERS IN BRAIN RESEARCH**
An authoritative assessment of current brain research and prospects for the future, presented by leading doctors in this country and abroad.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Grant, K. A. & Grant, V.

221 **FLOWER POLLINATION IN THE PHLOX FAMILY**
Deals with the relationships between flowers and animals and with some consequences of these relationships for flower evolution in terms of a single representative plant family.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Grant, K. A. & Grant, V.

222 **HUMMINGBIRDS AND THEIR FLOWERS**
Focuses on varied aspects of the process of hummingbird pollination, many of which are illustrated by color photographs of activities never before photographically recorded.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Hellwig, J.

223 **INTRODUCTION TO COMPUTERS AND PROGRAMMING**
An introduction to all of the basic characteristics of computer systems and the programming activity.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Hildebrand, J. H.

224 **SCIENCE IN THE MAKING**
How scientists work and the goals they are trying to achieve explained by a distinguished American scientist. Paperbound.
List Price: $1.25; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Holden, A.

225 **THE NATURE OF SOLIDS**
A clearly written explanation of the field of solid-state physics, directed toward the intelligent layman, scientist, or engineer with no background in the subject.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Hoyle, F.

226 **MAN IN THE UNIVERSE**
In this series of lectures Professor Hoyle discusses astronomy and space research, emphasizing man's responsibilities to himself and to earth before assuming his place in the universe.
List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Ingram, V. M.

227 **THE HEMOGLOBINS IN GENETICS AND EVOLUTION**
Attempts to show how important principles of genetics and evolution can be illustrated and explained using hemoglobin chemistry.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Kim, Wan-hui

228 **TOPOLOGICAL ANALYSIS AND SYNTHESIS OF COMMUNICATION NETWORKS**
The first study to utilize a topological approach —especially the theory of linear graphs—to the engineering problems of the networks.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Lanham, U. N.

229 **ORIGINS OF MODERN BIOLOGY**
An original and lively account of the great ideas in biology and how they came to be understood in the era from the sixteenth to the nineteenth centuries.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Monod, J., & Borek, E., eds.

230 **OF MICROBES AND LIFE/ LES MICROBES ET LA VIE**
The history of microbiology told in a unique fashion—in the words of its founders nearly all of whom were associated with the Pasteur Institute in Paris.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Pollack, S.V.

231 **A GUIDE TO FORTRAN IV**
This extraordinary manual, written with great clarity and sparked by touches of humor, will serve technicians working with the language and will be of interest also to people who have had no previous contact with computers.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Rensch, B.

232 **EVOLUTION ABOVE THE SPECIES LEVEL**
Evolution is a wide, multiple process, and this study, based on a lifetime of research, presents a thorough and wide-ranging survey.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Simpson, G..G.

233 **THE MAJOR FEATURES OF EVOLUTION**
An illustrated survey of current discoveries about evolution which takes into account the contributions of biology, paleontology, genetics, zoology, and botany.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Snow, K.R.

234 **THE ARACHNIDS: AN INTRODUCTION**
A beautifully illustrated introduction to the world of spiders, scorpions, ticks, mites, and king crabs, with a glossary of terms and suggested readings.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $4.50**

Sterling, T. D. & Pollack, S. V.

235 **COMPUTERS AND THE LIFE SCIENCES**
A clear picture of how computers are constructed and how an overall systems approach, based on discoveries from the life sciences, helps us understand how best to make them function.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Taube, M.

236 **COMPUTERS AND COMMON SENSE: THE MYTH OF THINKING MACHINES**
Scrutinizes the prospects for mechanical translation, machine learning, and linguistic analysis as he asks questions about whether or not language, learning, and thought processes can, in fact, be formalized to the extent necessary for mechanization.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Tibbitts, C., ed.

237 **SOCIAL AND PSYCHOLOGICAL ASPECTS OF AGING**
In this volume attention is given to such problems as response time, memory, learning and problem solving, developments in income security programs, levels of living and work patterns, etc.
List Price: $20.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Waddington, C. H.

238 **NEW PATTERNS IN GENETICS AND DEVELOPMENT**
Pathbreaking findings about the genetical interpretation of differentiation.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Wheeler, W. M.

239 **ANTS: THEIR STRUCTURE, DEVELOPMENT AND BEHAVIOR**
One of the greatest books on ants ever written, this 633-page volume presents in readable form virtually everything known about these fascinating insects.
List Price: $20.00, **Sale Price: 10.00**

Woltjer, L.

240 **GALAXIES AND THE UNIVERSE**
This volume contains the 1966 Vetlesen Lecture, given by Professor Oort; the other invited lecture, and an appreciation of Professor Oort by Professor Bengt Stromgren, on the occasion of the 1966 Vetlesen Prize Award to Jan Oort, Professor of Astronomy at the University of Leiden.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Wood, W., Jr.

241 **FROM MIASMAS TO MOLECULES**
Using the conquest of diphtheria as a case study, Dr. Wood recounts the ways in which it was studied, attacked, and stamped out and proceeds to a description of current frontiers of molecular research on the disease, showing how the acquisition of new knowledge in all of the branches of medicine has revolutionized the treatment and prevention of it.
List Price: $3.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Wust, G.

242 **STRATIFICATION AND CIRCULATION IN THE ANTILLEAN-CARIBBEAN BASINS**
This is the first comprehensive study of the mixing processes of water types in the Caribbean and Antillean basins, accompanied by an oceanographic atlas of 51 plates.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

AMERICAN HISTORY

...ams, G.

24... **...GE OF INDUSTRIAL VIOLENCE, 1910-1915**
The harrowing story of industrial violence in a strife-torn era culled from the findings of the U.S. Commission on industrial violence.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Bailey, S. K.

245 **CONGRESS MAKES A LAW**
Study of the politics behind the passage of the "Full Employment Bill" of 1946.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Black, R.

246 **THE YOUNGER JOHN WINTHROP**
Winthrop directed the founding of three New England colonies, and exercised an influence over the entire region between the Hudson and Kennebec.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Blau, J.

247 **AMERICAN PHILOSOPHICAL ADDRESSES, 1700-1900**
Provides materials for students of American thought by collecting examples of the elaboration of ideas in America to be found in works of literary value.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Carman, H. J., and Thompson, A. W.

248 **A GUIDE TO THE PRINCIPAL SOURCES FOR AMERICAN CIVILIZATION, 1800-1900 IN THE CITY OF NEW YORK: Printed Materials**
A basic reference for all researchers working in American history and related areas.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Carroll, P. N.

249 **PURITANISM AND THE WILDERNESS**
Interesting new perspectives on the Puritan attitude toward the forest and the influence of the wilderness upon Puritan social thought.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Daniels, G. H.

250 **AMERICAN SCIENCE IN THE AGE OF JACKSON**
The effect of Baconian philosophy on the small group of persons active in American science in the early United States.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

de Bedts, R. F.

251 **THE NEW DEAL'S SEC: THE FORMATIVE YEARS**
From 1933 to 1938, a study of a growing and important institution and some of the most phenomenal talent the New Deal ever assembled.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Dinnerstein, L.

252 **THE LEO FRANK CASE**
The arrest, the trial and the subsequent lynching of Leo Frank, a Jewish factory superintendent in Atlanta, Georgia, who, with a Negro janitor in the factory, was accused in 1913 of murdering Mary Phagan, a fourteen-year-old Gentile girl who worked in Frank's factory.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Donaldson, S.

253 **THE SUBURBAN MYTH**
Suburbs have been unjustly criticized, the author claims, and shows how the myth of the Jeffersonian ideal has clouded our understanding and made the suburbs look much worse than they are.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Goren, A.

254 **NEW YORK JEWS AND THE QUEST FOR COMMUNITY**
Lively and detailed study of the New York Kehillah of 1908-1922, its accomplishments and failures.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Gurtov, M.

256 **THE FIRST VIETNAM CRISIS: CHINESE COMMUNIST STRATEGY AND UNITED STATES INVOLVEMENT, 1953;1954.**
Description and analysis of the political and strategic issues as American leaders saw them in the early days of the Indochina War.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Hacker, L. M.

257 **THE SHAPING OF THE AMERICAN TRADITION**
A huge collection of documents showing how American institutions and ideals have developed. Over 1200 pages.
List Price: $20.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Hamilton, A.
THE LAW PRACTICE OF ALEXANDER HAMILTON 2 VOLS.
Documents and commentary on one of the most important aspects of Hamilton's notable career. A handsome and definitive set available at important savings.

258 List Price Volume 1: $18.50; **Sale Price: $15.00**
259 List Price Volume 2: $30.00; **Sale Price: $15.00**

Hamilton, A.
THE PAPERS OF ALEXANDER HAMILTON
Available for the duration of the sale at incredible savings, this is your chance to acquire one of the great sets of source material in American history. Edited by Harold C. Syrett. Available singly or as a set.

260–264 Volumes I through V: List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $5.00 each volume.**
265–274 Volumes VI through XV: List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $10.00 each volume.**
275 The entire 15 volume set if purchased as a unit: **Sale Price: $100.00**

Hohenberg, J.

276 **FOREIGN CORRESPONDENCE: THE GREAT REPORTERS AND THEIR TIMES**
Figures such as Winston Churchill and Ernie Pyle, events such as the persecution of Parnell and the Spanish-American War, devices ranging from carrier-pigeon to the telephone and sagas of the great global news agencies and the great newspapers influential in foreign affairs all color Mr. Hohenberg's pages and make for exciting reading.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Katz, I.

277 **AUGUST BELMONT, A POLITICAL BIOGRAPHY**
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Kraditor, A. S.

278 **THE IDEAS OF THE WOMAN SUFFRAGE MOVEMENT, 1890-1920**
Aileen Kraditor investigates in this book the views of a selection of leaders of the movement convincingly demonstrating that that movement must be viewed in the light of its role in the intellectual history of the American people.
List Price: $10.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Leab, D. J.

279 **A UNION OF INDIVIDUALS**
Sparkling and colorful story of the American Newspaper Guild and its famous leader, Heywood Broun.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

McWhiney, G.

280 **BRAXTON BRAGG AND CONFEDERATE DEFEAT: Vol. I: FIELD COMMAND**
The background to a military career notable for its misfortunes and failures.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Nussbaum, A.

281 **A HISTORY OF THE DOLLAR**
A comprehensive and scholarly work which indicates the political, economic, and psychological factors underlying American monetary history.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Risjord, N. K.

282 **THE OLD REPUBLICANS: SOUTHERN CONSERVATISM IN THE AGE OF JEFFERSON**
This is a study of the conservative wing of Jefferson's Republican party, the men who took deeply to heart the compact theory of government and carried it to its logical conclusions.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Ross, D. R. B.

283 **PREPARING FOR ULYSSES: POLITICS AND VETERANS DURING WORLD WAR II**
The formation of national policy for veterans during the war in order to prevent a re-enactment of the Ulysses legend of the veteran who returns to a land where he has no place.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Sharp, J.R.

284 **THE JACKSONIANS VERSUS THE BANKS: POLITICS IN THE STATES AFTER THE PANIC OF 1837**
Intensive study of Virginia, Ohio, and Mississippi provides the key to why the Democratic Party was not destroyed by the bank wars from 1837 to the Civil War.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $9.00**

Turner, S. J.

285 **THE HISTORY OF THE FREEMAN: LITERARY LANDMARK OF THE EARLY TWENTIES**
The author's primary concern is with *The Freeman's* literary criticism seen not as the formulation of critical theory alone but as a constant activity.
List Price: $6.50; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Weigley, R. F.

286 **QUARTERMASTER GENERAL OF THE UNION ARMY: A BIOGRAPHY OF M. C. MEIGS**
In this biography, based principally on the hitherto unexplored Meigs papers in the Library of Congress, Russell Weigley shows how Meigs contributed materially to Union Army victory.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Sold out!

Whittemore, C.

287 **A GENERAL OF THE REVOLUTION: JOHN SULLIVAN OF NEW HAMPSHIRE**
Particular emphasis is placed on Sullivan's occasionally controversial career in the Continental Army, and new light is thrown on both the defeats at Brandywine, for which Sullivan is frequently blamed, and on the final March against the Six Nations, for which he is so famous.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Wilburn, J. A.

288 **BIDDLE'S BANK: THE CRUCIAL YEARS**
A study of the climate of American opinion concerning the Second Bank of the United States at the time of its demise in 1832.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Wood, B.
289 **THE MAKING OF THE GOOD NEIGHBOR POLICY**
Origins and consequences of the shift from force to neighborly accommodation in US-Latin American relations studied by a prominent historian.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Wood, B.
290 **THE UNITED STATES AND LATIN AMERICA WARS, 1932-1942**
The author presents an analysis of the Good Neighbor Policy as it was applied to conflicts between states in Latin American wars.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Young, J. S.
291 **THE WASHINGTON COMMUNITY, 1800-1828.**
A Bancroft Award winning study of the inner life, politics, organization, and outlook of the seats of power on the Potomac.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

WORLD HISTORY

Allworth, E.
292 **CENTRAL ASIA: A CENTURY OF RUSSIAN RULE**
Extensively illustrated, this 500-page volume tells what happened during the past century when Russian-style civilization was imposed on traditional Central Asian culture.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Allworth, E.
293 **NATIONALITIES OF THE SOVIET EAST: PUBLICATIONS AND WRITING SYSTEMS**
Indispensable guide to the student of the Soviet nationalities. Provides information unavailable anywhere else on books, libraries, writing systems and languages of 26 Iranian and Turkic peoples.
List Price: $17.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Baron, S. W.
A SOCIAL AND RELIGIOUS HISTORY OF THE JEWS
294 Vol. 1. To the Beginning of the Christian Era
295 Vol. 2. Christian Era: The First Five Centuries
296 Vol. 3. Heirs of Rome and Persia
297 Vol. 4. Meeting of East and West
298 Vol. 5. Religious Controls and Dissensions
299 Vol. 6. Laws, Homilies, and the Bible
300 Vol. 7. Hebrew Language and Letters
301 Vol. 8. Philosophy and Science
302 Vol. 9. Under Church and Empire
303 Vol. 10. On the Empire's Periphery
304 Vol. 11. Citizen or Alien Conjurer
305 Vol. 12. Economic Catalyst
306 Vol. 13. Inquisition, Renaissance, and Reformation
307 Vol. 14. Catholic Restoration and Wars of Religion
308 Index to Vols. 1 through 8
Baron's magnificent work available complete at a once-in-a-lifetime price. Order separate volumes or your complete set now.
List Price: $12.50 each volume;
Sale Price: $10.00 each volume

Baxter, C.
309 **DISTRICT VOTING TRENDS IN INDIA: A RESEARCH TOOL**
Covering all elections from 1951 through 1969, this study provides voting data at the district level. State and constituency data were the only figures previously available.
List Price: $5.50; **Sale Price: $2.50**

Boyle, J. A., trans.
310 **THE SUCCESSORS OF GENGHIS KHAN**
Dating from the early 1300's, this is one of the first and most charming world histories, written by a Persian scholar with access to most of the records of the time.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Brandt, W.
311 **RECOVERY OF THE HOLY LAND**
Written some time during the year 1306, this volume made its appearance in the midst of a world wracked by the mortal struggle between the papacy and the national state, and espoused the position of the lay rulers.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Brown, S. M., trans.
312 **THE REGISTER OF EUDES OF ROUEN**
The chronicles of a thirteenth-century archbishop which recorded the manners, morals, and mores of the period in a unique fashion.
List Price: $17.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Budurowycz, B. B.
313 **POLISH-SOVIET RELATIONS, 1932-1939**
From the conclusion of the Nonaggression Pact of 1932 to the Fourth Partition in 1939. Emphasis is placed on the consequences of Poland's reluctance to align with either neighbor.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Burns, E. B., comp.
314 **PERSPECTIVES ON BRAZILIAN HISTORY**
Nine essays on new and interesting themes in Brazilian history.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Burns, E. B.
315 **THE UNWRITTEN ALLIANCE: RIO-BRANCO AND BRAZILIAN-AMERICAN RELATIONS**
Thanks to his friendship with the United States, Rio-Branco was able to secure for Brazil successful settlements of boundary disputes, and diplomatic leadership over South America, as well as a diplomatic place on the world scene, while at the same time the United States found considerable help and encouragement from Brazil in implementing some of its Latin American policies.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Cameron, R.
316 **AUSTRALIA: HISTORY AND HORIZONS**
The majestic sweep of Australian history is unfolded here in a lively narrative by a professional journalist. Spanning four hundred years, from the first explorers in the 17th century through the 1960's, this beautifully illustrated history will delight the general reader.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Gunn, M. K.
317 **A GUIDE TO ACADEMIC PROTOCOL**
Absolutely essential for the men and women involved in university life. From small dinner to the installation of a new president, everything is spelled out in careful detail.
List Price: $6.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Carter, C. H.
318 **THE SECRET DIPLOMACY OF THE HABSBURGS, 1598-1625**
Reconstructs the body of information accumulated through espionage at London, on which the Habsburgs in Madrid and Brussels made decisions on foreign affairs, regarding both immediate action in a given situation and in formulation of long-term policy.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Chou, S.
319 **THE CHINESE INFLATION, 1937-1939.**
Analyzes the great inflation that was one of the prime causes of the downfall of the Nationalist Government.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Clough, S. B.
320 **BASIC VALUES OF WESTERN CIVILIZATION**
A suggestive and pioneering essay which shows what kind of life Western man has wanted for himself.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Clough, S. B., & Saladino, S.
321 **A HISTORY OF MODERN ITALY**
Documents, readings, and commentary combined in this up-to-date survey. Covers 1815-1947.
List Price: $12.50; **Sales Price: $7.50**

Curtiss, J. S., ed.
322 **ESSAYS IN RUSSIAN AND SOVIET HISTORY IN HONOR OF GEROID TANQUARY ROBINSON**
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Dallin, A.
323 **DIVERSITY IN INTERNATIONAL COMMUNISM: A DOCUMENTARY RECORD, 1961-1963**
Great events of Communist history in the '60's—de-Stalinization, the Sino-Soviet contest, the Soviet-Albanian rift—as well as the events in Hungary, Poland, Viet-Nam, and elsewhere.
List Price: $3.60; **Sale Price: $1.00**
(pa)

della Cava. R.
324 **MIRACLE AT JOSEIRO**
Charming and fascinating study of a popular religious movement which flourished in Northeast Brazil from 1889 to the 1930's.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Wood, W. A.
325 **ELECTRONIC JOURNALISM**
A stimulating and provocative look at an increasingly new product — news on the air, particularly on television.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Dodge, B. trans.
326 **THE FIHIRIST OF al-NADIM: A TENTH CENTURY SURVEY OF MUSLIM CULTURE**
A translation of a monumental catalogue of knowledge as it was recorded in the tenth century.
List Price: $40.00 the set;
Sale Price: $20.00 the set

Ernst, F.
327 **THE GERMANS AND THEIR MODERN HISTORY**
Lectures delivered in Germany soon after the war, designed to break down the conspiracy of silence about recent German history.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Fife, R. H.
328 **REVOLT OF MARTIN LUTHER**
The background, actions, events, and traits of character as they appear in the sources in order to let the figure of Luther emerge, as it inevitably does from his writings, lectures, and letters.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Franklin, J. H.

329 **JEAN BODIN AND THE SIXTEENTH-CENTURY REVOLUTION IN THE METHODOLOGY OF LAW AND HISTORY**
How the humanist approach of Jean Bodin and other French jurists of the Sixteenth Century led to a break, at least in principle, with the intellectual authority of Roman Law.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Gordon, L. H. D.

330 **TAIWAN: STUDIES IN LOCAL CHINESE HISTORY**
Four articles study in depth the unknown history of Taiwan in the nineteenth century.
List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Guehenno, J.

331 **JEAN-JACQUES ROUSSEAU**
VOL. I: 1712-1758
VOL. II: 1758-1778
A fascinating account of a figure every bit as *alive today as in the last days of the Old* Regime.
List Price: set $20.00; **Sale Price: set $10.00**

Hadas, M.

332 **HELLENISTIC CULTURE: FUSION AND DIFFUSION**
The miracle of Greece and how it came about told by this century's outstanding classical scholar.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Haller, W.

333 **THE RISE OF PURITANISM**
A thorough investigation of the early sermons, tracts, biographies, and manuals which presents a unique look at Puritanism as it grew in pulpit and press between 1570 and 1643.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Sold out!

Hohenberg, J.

334 **FREE PRESS FREE PEOPLE: THE BEST CAUSE**
The theme is courage as journalist Hohenberg explores the threats to and victories of the free press since the Zenger trial. Excitingly written.
List Price: $9.95; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Hanning, R. W.

335 **THE VISION OF HISTORY IN EARLY BRITAIN**
The medieval British historical imagination as it is revealed in four great "Fall of Britain" texts.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Hertzberg, A.

336 **THE FRENCH ENLIGHTENMENT AND THE JEWS**
A profound and stimulating inquiry into the roots of modern anti-Semitism.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Htin Aung, M.

337 **A HISTORY OF BURMA**
A rarely told story written by a native Burmese scholar.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Hucker, C. O., ed.

338 **CHINESE GOVERNMENT IN MING TIMES**
Seven papers on government, education, and the background of the times.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Humphreys, R. A.

339 **TRADITION AND REVOLT IN LATIN AMERICA AND OTHER ESSAYS**
Essays by a noted historian of Latin America.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Ianni, O.

340 **CRISIS IN BRAZIL**
Crises such as the revolution in 1930 and the coup d'etat in 1964 are seen as crucial incidents in the economic development of Brazil.
List Price: $8.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Jackson, G.

341 **COMINTERN AND PEASANT IN EAST EUROPE, 1919-1930**
The social and economic problems of Eastern Europe during the period and the theory and practice behind the Comintern's approach to them.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Jedrezejewicz, W., ed.

342 **DIPLOMAT IN BERLIN, 1933-1939: PAPERS AND MEMOIRS OF JOSEF LIPSKI**
Key documents from the Polish ambassador to Berlin during the critical years leading to World War II.
List Price: $20.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Jedrezejewicz, W., ed.

343 **DIPLOMAT IN PARIS, 1936-1939: PAPERS AND MEMOIRS OF JULIUSZ LUKASIEWICZ, AMBASSADOR OF POLAND**
Important and unique material translated into English for the first time gives new perspectives on events on the eve of World War II.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Johnson, C.

344 **COMMUNIST CHINA AND LATIN AMERICA, 1959-1967**
A careful analysis of the ideology of Chinese interest in Latin America, including the concept of "People's War" and an objective investigation of Chinese political involvement in Cuba, Brazil, Peru, Bolivia, Colombia, and other Latin states.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $9.00**

Joravsky, D.

345 **SOVIET MARXISM AND NATURAL SCIENCE, 1917-1932**
The author has correlated the development of Soviet attitudes toward natural science with such varying factors as pre-revolutionary philosophy, the policies and dissensions within the Soviet Communist Party, the changing nature of the Soviet scholarly community and contemporary controversies in biology and physics.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Kelley, D. R.

346 **FOUNDATIONS OF HISTORICAL SCHOLARSHIP: LANGUAGE, LAW AND HISTORY IN THE RENAISSANCE**
A perceptive and thorough account of one of the most fundamental changes ever to occur in Western thought: the rise of historical consciousness.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Kiraly, B. K.

347 **HUNGARY IN THE LATE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY: THE DECLINE OF ENLIGHTENED DESPOTISM**
The background to the events of 1790 when Austrian control of Hungary was temporarily set back by the reassertion of the privileges of the Hungarian feudal nobility.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Korbonski, A.

348 **POLITICS OF SOCIALIST AGRICULTURE IN POLAND, 1945-1960**
An intensive study of a notable failure, and how a Socialist country went about its solution.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Koss, S. E.

349 **LORD HALDANE: SCAPEGOAT FOR LIBERALISM**
New light on the surprisingly sudden end of Britain's wartime government under Asquith in 1915.
List Price: $9.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Lall, A.

350 **THE UN AND THE MIDDLE EAST CRISIS, 1967**
A United Nations diplomat writes on the behind-the-scenes negotiations during one of the most important crises of post World War II history.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Lattin, H. P.

351 **THE LETTERS OF GERBERT WITH HIS PAPAL PRIVILEGES AS SYLVESTER II**
Contains 233 of Gerbert's letters to emperors, kings, queens, archbishops, abbots, and simple *clerics.*
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Levine, R. M.

352 **THE VARGAS REGIME: THE CRITICAL YEARS, 1934-1938**
A major, pathbreaking study based on the Vargas and Aranha archives.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Lewis, N., jt. ed.

353 **ROMAN CIVILIZATION, 2 vols.**

354 In these two volumes, the authors have gathered a generous sampling of representative excerpts from the riches of the written records of Rome's thousand-year history, illustrating the political, administrative, religious, economic, social and cultural aspects of Roman civilization.
List Price: $7.50 ea.; **Sale Price: $3.00 ea.**

Lopez, R. S. & Sabatino, R.

355 **MEDIEVAL TRADE IN THE MEDITERRANEAN WORLD**
The first collection of documents dealing with all aspects of Mediterranean commerce in the Middle Ages to appear in translation in a modern language.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

May, G.

356 **MADAME ROLAND AND THE AGE OF REVOLUTION**
The interplay of history and biography revealing the motives of the generation that turned from reason and reform to Rousseau and violence.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

McKenzie, K. E.

357 **COMINTERN AND WORLD REVOLUTION, 1928-1943; THE SHAPING OF DOCTRINE**
The doctrines and directives promulgated during the last 15 years of the Comintern's existence are examined in terms of what they were designed to achieve and what actually resulted.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Medvedev, Z. A.

358 **THE RISE AND FALL OF T. D. LYSENKO**
An important book by a notable figure in recent Soviet history. Smuggled out of Russia, the book exposes for the first time the improbable career of the fanatic charlatan Lysenko. The repercusions of this book's publication made front-page news around the world.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Mommsen, T. E. & Morrison, K. F., eds.
359 **IMPERIAL LIVES AND LETTERS OF THE ELEVENTH CENTURY**
An indispensable source book for anyone wishing to understand the great investiture controversy during the eleventh century.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Novick, P.
360 **THE RESISTANCE VERSUS VICHY: THE PURGE OF COLLABORATORS IN LIBERATED FRANCE**
A full and balanced account of an era of upheaval.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Okamoto, S.
361 **THE JAPANESE IMPERIAL OLIGARCHY AND THE RUSSO-JAPANESE WAR**
How Japan made the decision for war, what results were expected, and how peace was finally determined.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Petrovich, M. B.
362 **THE EMERGENCE OF RUSSIAN PANSLAVISM, 1856-1870**
A definitive contribution to the history of ideas, this book searches the lives and writings of the Russian Panslavists and their contemporaries.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Pipes, R., ed.
363 **THE RUSSIAN INTELLIGENTSIA**
Important essays by noted scholars on a wide variety of themes in this history of the Russian intelligentsia—attitudes, accomplishments, methods.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Radkey, O. H.
364 **THE SICKLE UNDER THE HAMMER: THE RUSSIAN SOCIALIST REVOLUTIONARIES IN THE EARLY MONTHS OF SOVIET RULE**
The activities of the Social Revolutionaries up to January of 1918 when the movement ceased to exist as a political force.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Rieber, A. J.
365 **STALIN AND THE FRENCH COMMUNIST PARTY, 1941-1947**
The causes of the French Communist Party failure and the strategy and tactics of Soviet foreign policy during a crucial decade.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Ross, A.
366 **PAGAN CELTIC BRITAIN: STUDIES IN ICONOGRAPHY AND TRADITION**
Magnificently illustrated with 96 plates, handsomely bound and boxed, Anne Ross's classic study of Celtic iconography surveys the archaeology and literature of these ancient people.
List Price: $25.00; **Sale Price: $17.50**

Roseveare, H.
367 **THE TREASURY**
The history of an institution which has been remarkably successful for the last two centuries in maintaining efficient financial administration in a parliamentary democracy.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Rothschild, I.
368 **PILSUDSKI'S COUP D'ETAT**
An inquiry into the causes and events of the 1926 crisis in which Pilsudski led a successful coup d'etat against the Polish parliamentary system.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Shoup, P.
369 **COMMUNISM AND THE YUGOSLAV NATIONAL QUESTION**
The future of the national question in Yugoslavia remains uncertain despite twenty years of attempts to deal with it under Tito.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Smith, P. H.
370 **POLITICS AND BEEF IN ARGENTINA: PATTERNS OF CONFLICT AND CHANGE**
The key to the nation's economy, and object of bitter dispute, the struggles over Argentina's beef industry provide the framework for this study of recent political history in Argentina.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Spinka, M.
371 **JOHN HUS AT THE COUNCIL OF CONSTANCE**
Abundant source material about one of the crucial events of Reformation history.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Sullivant, R. S.
372 **SOVIET POLITICS AND THE UKRAINE, 1917-1957**
A stimulating survey of how the Soviet system functions at the regional level.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Thorndike, L.
373 / 380 **A HISTORY OF MAGIC AND EXPERIMENTAL SCIENCE**
Over fifty years in creation and still the primary authority, this magisterial history deals with all form of occult arts and sciences, superstitions, and folklore. 8 vols.
List Price: $12.50 per volume;
Sale Price: $7.50 per volume

Tschan, F. T., trans.
381 **HISTORY OF THE ARCHBISHOPS OF HAMBURG-BREMEN BY ADAM OF BREMEN**
In addition to giving us in English the accepted picture of Northern European geography in the eleventh century and preserving the names and deeds of the religious hierarchy, this volume recounts the life and evaluates the character of Archbishop Adalbert whose role in history was of considerable importance.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Varley, H. P.
382 **THE ONIN WAR**
The transition from rule by courtiers to rule by warriors in early medieval Japan.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Warner, C. K.
383 **FROM THE ANCIEN REGIME TO THE POPULAR FRONT: ESSAYS IN THE HISTORY OF FRANCE IN HONOR OF SHEPARD B. CLOUGH**
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Watson, B., tr.
RECORDS OF THE GRAND HISTORIAN OF CHINA, TRANSLATED FROM THE SHIH CHI OF SSU-MA CH'IEN:
384 Vol. I: Early Years of the Han Dynasty, 209 to 141 B.C.
385 Vol. II: The Age of Emperor Wu, 140 to c. 100 B.C.
The magisterial work in a marvelous translation. Presents the most famous and highly praised sections.
List Price: $15.00 per volume;
Sale Price: $10.00 per volume

Webb, H.
386 **THE JAPANESE IMPERIAL INSTITUTION IN THE TOKUGAWA PERIOD.**
An examination of the imperial institution in its most feeble state, before the Meiji Restoration.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $8.00**

Webb, R. K.
387 **HARRIET MARTINEAU, A RADICAL VICTORIAN**
Penetrating judgments and superb common sense, or unbelievable dogmatism and silliness—these characterized one of the most colorful personalities of the Victorian era.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Weiner, D. B.
388 **RASPAIL, SCIENTIST AND REFORMER**
Colorful, talented, and ever-active, Raspail's life was devoted both to science and to democracy.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Wilcox, W. A.
389 **PAKISTAN: THE CONSOLIDATION OF A NATION**
Provincialism vs. political modernization and democracy in a country struggling to achieve existence.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Wishy, B., ed.
390 **THE WESTERN WORLD IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY: A SOURCE BOOK**
From the Contemporary Civilization Program in Columbia College.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

SOCIAL SCIENCES

Anthropology/Sociology

Baker, E.
391 **TECHNOLOGY AND WOMAN'S WORK**
A review of the experience of the working woman in the United States and the social, economic, physical, and psychological obstacles she has encountered in the past 160 years.
List Price: $13.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Bartos, O.J.
392 **SIMPLE MODELS OF GROUP BEHAVIOR**
This study shows some of the mathematical models useful to social scientists, explained for people with minimal mathematical training Markov chains and game theory are discussed in detail.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Burgess, R. L., & Bushell, D. comps.
393 **BEHAVIORAL SOCIOLOGY: THE EXPERIMENTAL ANALYSIS OF SOCIAL PROGRESS**
A collection of papers demonstrating the ways in which the orientation and methods of experimental analysis can be brought to bear on sociological problems.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Caldwell, J. C.
394 **AFRICAN RURAL-URBAN MIGRATION**
An important phenomenon studied by a leading authority on Africa.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Diegues, M., ed.
395 **SOCIAL SCIENCE IN LATIN AMERICA**
A conference volume outlining Latin American attitudes to the social sciences.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Fernandes, F.
396 **THE NEGRO IN BRAZILIAN SOCIETY**
A closely reasoned and deeply felt appeal for an understanding of past tragedies and a determination to avoid them by a prominent Brazilian sociologist who has devoted years to this study.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Ginsburg, S. W.
397 **A PSYCHIATRIST'S VIEWS ON SOCIAL ISSUES**
This collection has been assembled for the benefit of social scientists, psychologists, social workers, educators, and theologians who are interested in the potential contributions of psychiatry to their several disciplines and professions.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Ginzberg, E.
398 **EDUCATED AMERICAN WOMEN: SELF PORTRAITS**
Twenty-six frank, lively, thoughtful life histories of women who attended graduate or professional school after World War II.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Ginzberg, E.
399 **LIFE STYLES OF EDUCATED WOMEN**
Shows that many educated women have a multiplicity of opinions that permit them to be in highly advantageous positions regarding the realization of the goals they set for themselves.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Ginzberg, E. ed.
400 **TECHNOLOGY AND SOCIAL CHANGE**
Stimulating papers by leading sociologists and economists.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Gollin, G. L.
401 **MORAVIANS IN TWO WORLDS: A STUDY OF CHANGING COMMUNITIES**
A stimulating analysis and comparison of an old world and a new world Moravian community.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Graubard, S. R. & Holton, G., eds.
402 **EXCELLENCE AND LEADERSHIP IN A DEMOCRACY**
Addressing themselves to the problem of encouraging excellence and developing high standards of leadership in a democracy, thirteen widely known scholars offer their thoughts in this book.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Gwaltney, J. L.
403 **THE THRICE SHY**
Moving anthropological field study of a Mexican pueblo struck by disease, natural disaster and many other calamities, written by a blind anthropologist who spent many months living with the people.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Hannerz, U.
404 **SOULSIDE: INQUIRIES INTO GHETTO CULTURE AND COMMUNITY**
One of the classic studies in the young field of urban anthropology, this book dispels many popular but false impressions of black ghetto culture. Among the topics covered: the black family, male behavior, cohesiveness of the community, and the controversy over the "culture of poverty."
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Ishwaran, K., ed.
405 **CHANGE AND CONTINUITY IN INDIA'S VILLAGES**
Patterns of change in traditional and modern India examined by leading anthropologists and sociologists.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Krausz, E.
406 **SOCIOLOGY IN BRITAIN: A SURVEY OF RESEARCH**
Pioneering survey of a rich and rapidly expanding body of work.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Lazarsfeld, P. F., Berelson, B. & Gaudet, H.
407 **THE PEOPLE'S CHOICE: HOW THE VOTER MAKES UP HIS MIND IN A PRESIDENTIAL ELECTION. 3rd. ed.**
A model sociological study now in its third edition, this book brought new techniques to the questions of how attitudes come into being and how they change.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Lynch, O. M.
408 **THE POLITICS OF UNTOUCHABILITY: SOCIAL MOBILITY AND SOCIAL CHANGE IN A CITY OF INDIA**
The effects of independence and parliamentary rule on one selected urban group in contemporary India.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Montagu, M. F. A.
409 **TOUCHING: THE HUMAN SIGNIFICANCE OF THE SKIN**
A marvelous book by a great writer which reminds us of how important tactile sensation is to the growth and development of the person.
List Price: $8.95; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Morner, M.
410 **RACE AND CLASS IN LATIN AMERICA**
Papers on hitherto neglected topics from the first colonization to the present.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Morse, D., ed.
411 **TECHNOLOGICAL INNOVATION AND SOCIETY**
How men of science and industrial leaders can combine to make use of the advances made by technology.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Wagley, C.
412 **THE LATIN AMERICAN TRADITION**
A noted anthropologist and student of Latin America presents a collection of papers stressing persistent ways of thought and behavior patterns.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Wagley, C., & Harris, M.
413 **MINORITIES IN THE NEW WORLD: SIX CASE STUDIES**
Various factors in the economic, social, educational, legal, and political position of 6 selected minorities.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Warner, A. W.
414 **THE ENVIRONMENT OF CHANGE**
Members of the academic and business communities assay social change in this country.
List Price: $8.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Warner, A. W., ed.
415 **THE IMPACT OF SCIENCE ON TECHNOLOGY**
In these papers presented before the Columbia University Seminar on Technology and Social Change seven distinguished contributors address themselves to the complex and occasionally contradictory interactions between science and technology.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $4.00**

Yorburg, B.
416 **UTOPIA AND REALITY: A COLLECTIVE PORTRAIT OF AMERICAN SOCIALISTS**
Based on interviews with living figures in American socialism, this book reveals the aspirations, work, and attitudes of a dedicated group of leaders.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Psychology/Psychiatry

Abrahamsen, D.
417 **PSYCHOLOGY OF CRIME**
Studies basic factors that are instrumental in bringing about criminal behavior and criminal careers; deals with the mind of the criminal, his emotions and actions.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Arnold, M. B.
418 **EMOTION AND PERSONALITY**
419 A widely praised and exhaustive study. Two large volumes review history and current research.
Sold out!
List Price: $10.00, each vol.;
Sale Price: $5.00, each vol.

Arnold, M.
420 **STORY SEQUENCE ANALYSIS**
Presents a method of analyzing stories for the purposes of psychological diagnosis.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Blanck, R. and G.
421 **MARRIAGE AND PERSONAL DEVELOPMENT**
Using the theoretical concepts of ego psychology, two noted marriage counselors describe the diagnosis and treatment of developmental problems arising out of marriage.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Felix, R.H.
422 **MENTAL ILLNESS: PROGRESS AND PROSPECTS**
Four essays offering a well-grounded survey of the rise of the mental health movement in this century.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Mahrer, A. R., ed.
423 **NEW APPROACHES TO PERSONALITY CLASSIFICATION**
Ten new approaches exploring alternatives to present systems and the elements of a useful and meaningful new system.
List Price: $13.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Piaget, J.
424 **GENETIC EPISTEMOLOGY**
The roots of human thinking are to be found in the general coordination of the child's actions, and this stimulating and wide-ranging book shows what implications these findings have for the study of knowledge.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Radzinovicz, L.
425 **IDEOLOGY AND CRIME**
A critical examination of attitudes toward current penal practice.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Rapaport, D., ed. & tr.
426 **ORGANIZATION AND PATHOLOGY OF THOUGHT**
Long hailed as a definitive collection, this 786-page volume draws materials from psychology, psychiatry, and psychoanalysis.
List Price: $16.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Education

Bell, D.
427 **THE REFORMING OF GENERAL EDUCATION: THE COLUMBIA COLLEGE EXPERIENCE IN ITS NATIONAL SETTING**
Attempts to provide a new structure for general education which will be responsive to the changing character of knowledge and society.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Faust, C.H.
428 **APPROACHES TO EDUCATION FOR CHARACTER**
23 authorities of widely varied backgrounds – administrative, anthropological, governmental, legal, military, philosophical, police, psychiatric, scientific, theological – consider present moral training and offer suggestions for its improvement.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Gildersleeve, V. C.
429 **A HOARD FOR WINTER**
A collection of thirteen lively and charming essays by Dean Gildersleeve.
List Price: $3.50; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Hawes, G., ed.
430 **THE NEW AMERICAN GUIDE TO COLLEGES, 3rd ed.**
America's most widely used guide of its kind with full information about over 3600 institutions.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Krout, J. A.
431 **AMERICAN THEMES: SELECTED ESSAYS AND ADDRESSES**
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Lawlor, J., ed.
432 **THE NEW UNIVERSITY**
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Martin, D. A., ed.
433 **ANARCHY AND CULTURE: THE PROBLEM OF THE CONTEMPORARY UNIVERSITY**
From the British point of view, views on what happens when hallowed institutions meet today's students.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Library Science

Leidy, W. P.
434 **A POPULAR GUIDE TO GOVERNMENT PUBLICATIONS, 3rd. Ed.**
A subject guide to the amazing riches available in U.S. Government publications.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Schellenberg, T.R.
435 **THE MANAGEMENT OF ARCHIVES**
A clear statement of the methodology of archival management, designed to standardize the profession and provide a basic source for students.
List Price: $13.50; **Sale Price: $9.00**

Tauber, M.F., ed.
436 **LIBRARY SURVEYS**
A conference volume outlining the use of library surveys in seeking solutions to common problems.
List Price: $13.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

AMERICAN BOOK-PRICES CURRENT
437 Volume 72: 1966
438 Volume 73:1967
439 Volume 74:1968
Is there gold in your attic? This definitive reference source records all books sold at auction in London and New York for $10.00 or more. You can determine if a book you have is in demand and what price it is currently fetching.
List Price, Vol. 72: $32.50; **Sale Price: $20.00**
List Price, Vol. 73: $40.00; **Sale Price: $20.00**
List Price, Vol. 74: $40.00; **Sale Price: $20.00**

Law

Andrassy, J.
440 **INTERNATIONAL LAW AND THE RESOURCES OF THE SEA**
How can the international legal system cope with the problem of control of the deep sea area?
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Aranow, E. R. & Einhorn, H. A.
441 **PROXY CONTESTS FOR CORPORATE CONTROL, Second Edition.**
A comprehensive treatise, essential for the practicing attorney, house lawyer and corporate executive.
List Price: $35.00; **Sale Price: $20.00**

Arens, R. & Lasswell, H.
442 **IN DEFENSE OF PUBLIC ORDER**
The role of sanction law in the American legal system, from current practice to possible re-evaluation and improvement.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Association of the Bar of the City of New York
443 **OPINIONS OF THE COMMITTEES ON PROFESSIONAL ETHICS**
The most comprehensive collection of opinions on the standards of the legal profession now available.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $7.50**

Castaneda, J.
444 **LEGAL EFFECTS OF UNITED NATIONS RESOLUTIONS**
An examination and definition.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Cheatham, E. E.
445 **A LAWYER WHEN NEEDED**
The right to counsel discussed in five situations encountered in today's society.
List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Goldfarb, R. L.
446 **THE CONTEMPT POWER**
Definitive survey, thoroughly documented but highly readable, of a legal question that has particular relevance for the 1960's and 1970's.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Greenberg, J.
447 **RACE RELATIONS AND AMERICAN LAW**
An encyclopedic treatise on all important aspects of the question from doctrine to practice.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Jackson, W. E.
448 **MR. JUSTICE JACKSON: FOUR LECTURES IN HIS HONOR**
Whitney North Seymour, Potter Stewart, and Paul A. Freund are among the contributors to this book.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Jessup, P.
449 **THE PRICE OF INTERNATIONAL JUSTICE**
Important reflections based upon a notable career in international law about when the "price" for peace is paid and when it is avoided.
List Price: $5.95; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Kaplan, B.
450 **AN UNHURRIED VIEW OF COPYRIGHT**
Up-to-date summary of the many vexing issues currently in need of resolution.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Medina, H. ed.
451 **FREEDOM OF THE PRESS AND FAIR TRIAL**
Final report with recommendations of a survey carried out by the New York Bar Association.
List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Patterson, E. W.
452 **LAW IN A SCIENTIFIC AGE**
What material effects does advancing technology have on law, and how should they be viewed in the light of legal philosophy?
List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Rosenberg, M.
453 **THE PRETRIAL CONFERENCE AND EFFECTIVE JUSTICE**
An important device to unclog court calendars thoroughly examined in this special study.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Social Welfare

Burmeister, E. E.
454 **THE PROFESSIONAL HOUSEPARENT**
Sets forth in detail the body of knowledge the well qualified houseparent needs for the successful performance of her work.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Burmeister, E. E.
455 **TOUGH TIMES AND TENDER MOMENTS IN CHILD CARE WORK**
A sympathetic and realistic review of some recurrent problems and how they are best handled, based upon a lifetime of experience.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Connery, R. H. and assoc.
456 **THE POLITICS OF MENTAL HEALTH**
Demonstrates the accomplishments and failures of selected government programs for aiding the mentally retarded.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Coughlin, B. J.
457 **CHURCH AND STATE IN SOCIAL WELFARE**
With many welfare responsibilities being assumed by the state, the effects on voluntary organizations bear the study this volume presents.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Davies, S. P.
458 **THE MENTALLY RETARDED IN AMERICA**
A vivid and unforgettable account of a shocking chapter in American social history.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Delliquadri, F.
459 **HELPING THE FAMILY IN URBAN SOCIETY**
An NCSW collection of thirteen important papers on this difficult problem.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Deutsch, A.
460 **MENTALLY ILL IN AMERICA, 2nd ed. A HISTORY OF THEIR CARE AND TREATMENT FROM COLONIAL TIMES**
Vividly traces an important chapter in our social history from its shocking early phases to the origins and evolution of the mental hygiene movement under its founder, Clifford Beers.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Dybwad, G.
461 **CHALLENGE IN MENTAL RETARDATION**
During the seven years that Gunnar Dybwad was Executive Director of the National Association for Retarded Children, his constant theme, evidenced in the collection of these papers, was the need for justice to be done to the mentally retarded.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Glickman, E.
462 **CHILD PLACEMENT THROUGH CLINICALLY ORIENTED CASEWORK**
Long experience goes into this study designed to lay the groundwork for a comprehensive view of what is known about child placement.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Hathaway, W.
463 **EDUCATION AND HEALTH OF THE PARTIALLY SEEING CHILD, 4th Ed.**
The standard work in its field.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Herman, M.
464 **DECISION MAKING IN POVERTY PROGRAMS**
Twenty case studies of decision making provide the student and layman with a look at the programs and their functioning in this new area.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $4.00**

International Conference on Social Welfare
465 **SOCIAL WELFARE AND HUMAN RIGHTS**
Selected papers from an international group.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Jenkins, S., ed.
466 **SOCIAL SECURITY IN INTERNATIONAL PERSPECTIVE**
Important and authoritative essays on a topic of great current interest.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Kahn, A. J.
467 **PLANNING COMMUNITY SERVICES FOR CHILDREN IN TROUBLE**
Dr. Kahn feels that community programs have failed in the past because they have not recognized the wide range and heterogeneity of cases included under the labels, "delinquent" and "neglected" and that responsible agencies have not hitherto been part of a truly integrated, carefully planned program.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Levenstein, S.
468 **PRIVATE PRACTICE IN SOCIAL CASEWORK: A PROFESSION'S CHANGING PATTERN**
A clear and direct statement of the problems and prospects for this controversial development.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Lowrey, L. G.
469 **PSYCHIATRY FOR SOCIAL WORKERS, 2nd ed.**
Invaluable aid for the social worker in dealing with the various personality disturbances he encounters every day.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

MacLennan, B. W., & Felsenfeld, N.
470 **GROUP COUNSELING AND PSYCHOTHERAPY WITH ADOLESCENTS**
An important and pathbreaking work which puts into the social worker's hands the principles of group management.
List Price: $8.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Maas, H. S., & Engler, R. E.
471 **CHILDREN IN NEED OF PARENTS**
The problems and prospects for the many children in America who will face foster care.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Meyer, C. H.
472 **STAFF DEVELOPMENT IN PUBLIC WELFARE AGENCIES**
How to improve social work practice within the context of the large bureaucracies that are public welfare structures in this country.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Morton, M., ed.
473 **CAN PUBLIC WELFARE KEEP PACE?**
Papers on the crucial question before the world of social welfare today.
List Price: $6.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

NASW
474 **CHANGING SERVICES FOR CHANGING CLIENTS**
Informative demonstrations of delivery services.
List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Neal, H.
475 **BETTER COMMUNICATIONS FOR BETTER HEALTH**
How is new information about health communicated to practitioners and patients?
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Nicholds, E.
476 **IN-SERVICE CASEWORK TRAINING**
Highly useful study for administrators who face the problem of quickly training fledgling caseworkers.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Pumphrey, R. E. & M. W., eds.
477 **THE HERITAGE OF AMERICAN SOCIAL WORK: READINGS IN ITS PHILOSOPHICAL AND INSTITUTIONAL DEVELOPMENT**
A comprehensive and stimulating documentary history which provides basic reading for all students of social welfare and all those interested in this important endeavor.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Schmidt, F., ed.
478 **PUBLIC RELATIONS IN HEALTH AND WELFARE**
Roles, responsibilities, and opportunities for governmental and private organizations written by eleven experienced veterans of public relations practice associated with health and welfare.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Schwartz, C. G. & Schwartz, M. S., eds.
479 **SOCIAL APPROACHES TO MENTAL PATIENTS**
In this study by a task force established by the Joint Commission on Mental Illness and Health, the authors examine the existing programs for out-patients, in-patients, and ex-patients.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Trattner, W. I.
480 **HOMER FOLKS: PIONEER IN SOCIAL WELFARE**
Homer Folks (1867-1963) was to be found in the vanguard of nearly every major advance in social welfare in the US to occur in his time.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Voiland, A. L.
481 **FAMILY CASEWORK DIAGNOSIS**
An approach designed specifically to be meaningful and useful to the caseworker practicing in the community-supported agency.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Wolins, M.
482 **SELECTING FOSTER PARENTS: THE IDEAL AND THE REALITY**
Results of a comprehensive study by the Child Welfare League of America. Extensive appendices present detailed information.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

ECONOMICS

Economics

Belshaw, M. H.
483 **A VILLAGE ECONOMY**
Study of an underdeveloped economy in miniature by looking closely at a Mexican village.
List Price: $12.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Bergson, A.
484 **PLANNING AND PRODUCTIVITY UNDER SOVIET SOCIALISM**
An unusual and well-informed analysis which indicates that socialism can by no means be assumed to be superior to other current economic systems.
List Price: $4.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Borts, G. H. & Stein, J. L.
485 **ECONOMIC GROWTH IN A FREE MARKET**
A carefully worked out theoretical model based upon experience in the United States.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Burns, A. F.
486 **THE MANAGEMENT OF PROSPERITY**
America's leading economist discusses the most important contemporary questions about our economy.
List Price: $3.50; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Chapman, J.M., ed.
487 **THE CONSUMER FINANCE INDUSTRY: ITS COSTS AND REGULATION**
A collection of papers by leading experts on banking and finance evaluating services, costs, existing regulations, and proposed regulations in the consumer finance industry.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Dahlberg, A. O.
488 **NATIONAL INCOME VISUALIZED**
The practice of engineering drawing brought to bear on the visualization of economic systems. A unique and superbly designed volume.
List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: 50¢**

Dewey, D.
489 **MODERN CAPITAL THEORY**
The first modern systematic statement, this authoritative book treats important developments in the theory of capital and interest during the last 35 years.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Fatouros, A.A.
490 **GOVERNMENT GUARANTEES TO FOREIGN INVESTORS**
A description of the kinds of guarantees now being offered by capital-importing and exporting nations and their legal effects. Forward by Wolfgang G. Friedmann.
List Price: $13.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Friedmann, W. G., Kalmanoff, G., & Meagher, R. F.
491 **INTERNATIONAL FINANCIAL AID**
Five years of research went into this definitive survey of the world's foreign aid programs.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Ginzberg, E. & Ostow, M.
492 **MEN, MONEY, AND MEDICINE**
Common sense on one of America's most important problems by the nation's leading health economist.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Gordon, M.
493 **THE ECONOMICS OF WELFARE POLICIES**
Some of the major economic issues associated with welfare programs.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Hoselitz, B. F., ed.
494 **ECONOMICS AND THE IDEA OF MANKIND**
What are the chief characteristics of an economy embracing all mankind? What measures may be taken to bring the world closer to such a result?
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Kenen, P. B., & Lawrence, R., eds.
495 **THE OPEN ECONOMY: ESSAYS ON INTERNATIONAL TRADE AND FINANCE**
Up-to-date essays from a Columbia International Economics Workshop.
List Price: $13.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Kirschen, E.
496 **FINANCIAL INTEGRATION IN WESTERN EUROPE**
A presentation and analysis of the system of one of the world's key economios.
List Price: $6.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Linder, S. B.
498 **THE HARRIED LEISURE CLASS**
Why has economic affluence so quickened the pace of life that we no longer have time to enjoy its benefits? One of the notable books of recent years on the problems of contemporary living.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Noyes, C. R.
499 **ECONOMIC MAN IN RELATION TO HIS NATURAL ENVIRONMENT**
In these two massive volumes, Noyes has undertaken nothing less than a complete re-examination of the major views of human behavior upon which current economic theories rest.
List Price: $15.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**
(2 volumes)

Onyemelukwe, C. C.
500 **PROBLEMS OF INDUSTRIAL PLANNING AND MANAGEMENT IN NIGERIA**
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Oxenfeldt, A.R.
501 **MARKETING PRACTICES IN THE TV SET INDUSTRY**
Based on a unique method of economic analysis via personal interviews, this readable and unusual book describes marketing by showing the range of opinion throughout the industry.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Peterec, R. J.
502 **DAKAR AND WEST AFRICAN ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT**
Examines the physical base, the historical development, and the political evolution of the area in an effort to elucidate the forces which are shaping its emerging political pattern.
List Price: $9.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Qualey, C. C., ed.
503 **THORSTEIN VEBLEN**
Papers from a seminar designed to study the ideas and significance of a great figure.
List Price: $7.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Shabad, T.
504 **BASIC INDUSTRIAL RESOURCES OF THE U.S.S.R.**
A monumental survey of Soviet resources: fuel and energy supplies, metals and other minerals, and their exploitation; augmented by 35 pages of maps.
List Price: $20.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Sharpe, W.F.
505 **THE ECONOMICS OF COMPUTERS**
This valuable study for students, policy makers, computer professionals, and economists applies economic theory to the questions involved in selecting, financing, and using computers.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $8.00**

Shilling, N.
506 **EXCISE TAXATION OF MONOPOLY**
Thorough examination of the potential of excise taxes for fiscal control of monopoly.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Shoup, C. S., ed.
507 **FISCAL HARMONIZATION IN COMMON MARKETS**
Three years of research and study are behind this definitive 2-volume set.
List Price: $30.00 per set;
Sale Price: $20.00 per set

Taira, K.
508 **ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT AND THE LABOR MARKET IN JAPAN**
A statistically based survey of the Japanese labor market, demonstrating a dynamism and efficiency tolerable by the standards of any growing economy.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $8.00**

Verbit, G. P.
509 **TRADE AGREEMENTS FOR DEVELOPING COUNTRIES.**
An examination by an active participant in various kinds of agreements in different situations.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Wolfson, M.
510 **A REAPPRAISAL OF MARXIAN ECONOMICS**
An investigation of the problems Marx examined and of the methodology he brought to his work.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Banking

Ahearn, D. S.
511 **FEDERAL RESERVE POLICY REAPPRAISED**
Study of the major issues affecting the Federal Reserve in the 1950s.
List Price: $10.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Bullock, H.
513 **THE STORY OF INVESTMENT COMPANIES**
History and development from a man who has had a life-long personal acquaintance with these companies.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Kawaja, M.
514 **THE REGULATION OF THE CONSUMER FINANCE INDUSTRY**
A case study of rate ceilings and loan limits in New York state which recommends changes.
List Price: $4.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Meyer, R.H.
515 **BANKERS' DIPLOMACY: MONETARY STABILIZATION IN THE TWENTIES**
This careful analysis of the international monetary stabilization negotiations between 1926 and 1928 reveals them to have been an unnecessary source of division.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Teck, A.
516 **MUTUAL SAVINGS BANKS AND SAVINGS AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS: ASPECTS OF GROWTH**
From 1945 through 1964, an investigation of why savings and loan institutions are growing more rapidly than mutual savings banks.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Management and Labor

Brown, C. C., ed.
517 **THE DIRECTOR LOOKS AT HIS JOB**
The role of the Board of Directors in American corporate life discussed by a group of leading directors.
List Price: $3.75; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Dean, J.
518 **CAPITAL BUDGETING**
A systematic and comprehensive analysis of the major policy issues.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Douglas, A.
519 **INDUSTRIAL PEACEMAKING**
Four cases of labor-management deadlock and final settlement are analyzed from an essentially psychological point of view. Based on tape recordings of the sessions.
List Price: $17.50; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Howard, J. A.
520 **MARKETING: EXECUTIVE AND BUYER BEHAVIOR**
A clear and comprehensive definition of current problems and a survey of possible steps toward their solution based on the many new theoretical discoveries.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Lilienthal, D. E.
521 **MANAGEMENT: A HUMANIST ART**
A challenge to the nation's managers to employ their talents and resources for the benefit of mankind.
List Price: $5.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Livingston, R. T., ed.
522 **THE MANAGER'S JOB**
32 papers from Columbia University Utility Workshops.
List Price: $12.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

McAdams, A. K.
523 **POWER AND POLITICS IN LABOR LEGISLATION**
Thorough study of the background of the passage of the Landrum-Griffin act of 1959.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Nutter, G. W., & Einhorn, H. A.
524 **ENTERPRISE MONOPOLY IN THE UNITED STATES, 1899-1958**
Develops a meaningful quantitative index of the extent and growth of monopoly.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Bridgwater, W. and Kurtz, S., eds.
THE COLUMBIA ENCYCLOPEDIA, THIRD ED.

2,400 pages, 7.5 million words, 75,000 articles, 80,000 cross-references.
"The best one-volume encyclopedia."

List Price: $49.50; **Sale Price: $24.75**

Oxenfeldt, A. R., ed.
525 **MODELS OF MARKETS**
The challenging material and opinions presented by the participants at the Conference on Appraisal of the Market Models of Price Theory held at Arden House in the Spring of 1962.
List Price: $11.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Manpower and Human Resources

Abruzzi, A.
526 **WORK, WORKERS, AND WORK MEASUREMENT**
A theory of work built around the ideas of the author's earlier classic, *Work Measurement*.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Cohen, E. E. & Kapp, L.
527 **MANPOWER POLICIES FOR YOUTH**
Economic growth alone cannot break the trend of out of work young people, and this book asks, what can we do?
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Freedman, M.
528 **THE PROCESS OF WORK ESTABLISHMENT**
How young men get a toehold and later make their way in the world of work.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Ginzberg, E.
529 **DEMOCRATIC VALUES AND THE RIGHTS OF MANAGEMENT**
How our democratic values bring about alterations in the behavior of men in the world of work, based on 100 case studies of arbitration awards.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Ginzberg, E.
530 **MANPOWER STRATEGY FOR THE METROPOLIS**
Results of several studies from the Conservation of Human Resources Project at Colu[illegible].
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Ginzberg, E.
531 **THE MIDDLE-CLASS NEGRO IN THE WHITE MAN'S WORLD**
Results of a study of career plans of middle class Negro youth: how these men see their chances and opportunities.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Ginzberg, E.
532 **THE NATION'S CHILDREN**
Essays from the Golden Anniversary White House Conference on Children and Youth. An unusually comprehensive view of the problems our nation's youth face today.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Ginzberg, E.
533 **OCCUPATIONAL CHOICE**
Approaches the problem of how vocational choices are made.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Ginzberg, E.
534 **THE OPTIMISTIC TRADITION AND AMERICAN YOUTH**
The authors picture the results of new theories and practices in psychology, education, and child-rearing and the effects of postwar prosperity in America.
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Ginzberg, E. & Herma, J.
535 **TALENT AND PERFORMANCE**
An unusual study based on questionnaires to talented individuals which elucidated their opportunities and goals.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Greenfield, H. I.
536 **ALLIED HEALTH MANPOWER: TRENDS AND PROSPECTS**
1.7 million health workers have less than a college education and this volume focuses on their problems and prospects.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Greenfield, H. I.
537 **MANPOWER AND THE GROWTH OF PRODUCER SERVICES**
The tremendous growth of the producer services sector of the economy and what it means for workers.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Morse, D.
538 **THE PERIPHERAL WORKER**
How will the unskilled face increased leisure?
List Price: $8.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

National Manpower Council
EDUCATION AND MANPOWER
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $1.00**

National Manpower Council
540 **GOVERNMENT AND MANPOWER**
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

National Manpower Council
541 **MANPOWER POLICIES FOR A DEMOCRATIC SOCIETY**
List Price: $3.75; **Sale Price: $1.00**

National Manpower Council
542 **PUBLIC POLICIES AND MANPOWER RESOURCES**
List Price: $6.00; **Sale Price: $1.00**

Norgren, P.H.
543 **TOWARD FAIR EMPLOYMENT**
A massive study of Federal fair employment laws—what they have and have not accomplished—and guidelines for more effective legislation.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $6.00**

Reubens, B.
544 **THE HARD-TO-EMPLOY: EUROPEAN PROGRAMS**
Why are some people hard to employ and what have 9 European countries done about them?
List Price: $13.00; **Sale Price: $10.00**

Ritti, R. R.
545 **THE ENGINEER IN THE INDUSTRIAL CORPORATION**
A case study in worker dissatisfaction, its nature, and its solution.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Wolfbein, S. L.
546 **EDUCATION AND TRAINING FOR FULL EMPLOYMENT**
The potential of private and public manpower programs. Essential for any shelf of books on manpower and human resources.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Yavitz, B., & Stanback, T. M.
547 **ELECTRONIC DATA PROCESSING IN NEW YORK CITY: LESSONS FOR METROPOLITAN ECONOMICS**
How the rapidly growing electronic data processing industry has fared in New York.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Urban Economics and Affairs

Danielson, M. N.
548 **FEDERAL-METROPOLITAN POLITICS AND THE COMMUTER CRISIS**
How federal and metropolitan politics interact, and how they affect political behavior within the metropolis.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Davies, J. C.
549 **NEIGHBORHOOD GROUPS AND URBAN RENEWAL**
The primary concern of this study is with neighborhood groups as political interest groups.
List Price: $8.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Doig, J.
550 **METROPOLITAN TRANSPORTATION POLITICS AND THE NEW YORK REGION**
The nature of political power in the metropolis as exemplified in the handling of one key issue.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Heilbrun, J.
551 **REAL ESTATE TAXES AND URBAN HOUSING**
The first systematic analysis of its topic and an inquiry into the prospects for reform.
List Price: $8.50; **Sale Price: $3.00**

Kaplan, H.
552 **URBAN POLITICAL SYSTEMS: A FUNCTIONAL ANALYSIS OF METRO TORONTO**
A history and analysis of North America's first metropolitan federation plan.
List Price: $10.00; **Sale Price: $3.00**

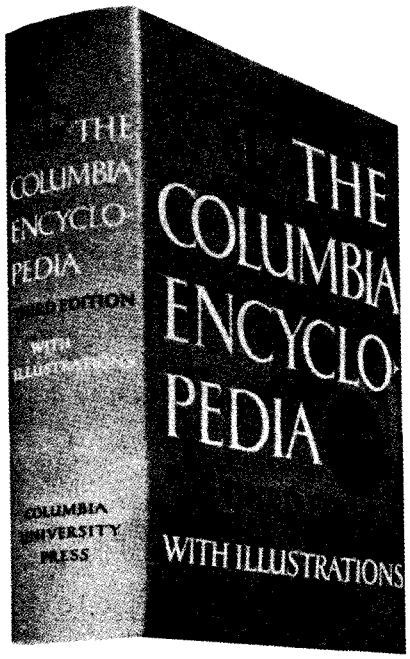
Kaplan, H.
553 **URBAN RENEWAL POLITICS: SLUM CLEARANCE IN NEWARK**
Problems and successes of a vigorous city housing authority.
List Price: $7.50; **Sale Price: $2.00**

Makielski, S. J.
554 **THE POLITICS OF ZONING: THE NEW YORK EXPERIENCE**
Zoning in New York from 1910 to 1960, its successes and failures.
List Price: $9.00; **Sale Price: $5.00**

Stanback, T.M.
555 **THE METROPOLITAN ECONOMY: THE PROCESS OF EMPLOYMENT EXPANSION**
A survey of some 368 selected labor markets indicating some of the limitations of national manpower policies which are not sensitive to local and regional differences.
List Price: $11.50; **Sale Price: $9.00**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

order now



LIFE Magazine called it "the best one-volume encyclopedia."

ONLY $24.75

As a special bonus to WHALE OF A SALE customers, we are offering the great Columbia Encyclopedia, Third (current) Edition, at half its retail price!

This is not the "desk" encyclopedia; it is not the paperback abridgment. It is the original, full-size Columbia Encyclopedia, bound in buckram and thumb-indexed, with 2400 pages, 7½ million words, 75,000 articles, 80,000 cross references, 42 pages of illustrations, 500 line drawings, twenty maps, and nine pages of charts.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Politics as Passion Play

CHOOSING OUR KING: POWERFUL SYMBOLS IN PRESIDENTIAL POLITICS. By MICHAEL NOVAK. *Macmillan. 324 pp. $7.95.*

Reviewed by PAUL H. WEAVER

IN 1970 Michael Novak went on leave from his academic post as professor of philosophy and religious studies at Old Westbury to work as a speech writer for Sargent Shriver, who was campaigning that fall for Democratic Congressional candidates. Plainly it was an eye-opening experience. Although as a liberal Catholic Novak had been intensely interested in politics during the 60's, he writes that "nothing in my education had quite prepared me for how different Americans are from one another"—or, by implication, for what Americans and American politics are really like. *Choosing Our King* is Novak's effort to come to terms with what he saw in 1970 and again in 1972, when he worked briefly for Edmund Muskie, covered the Democratic primaries for *Newsday*, and—despite differences he had with the candidate—joined the McGovern staff after the Miami convention.

It is not an especially well made book. Novak stitches together a bizarre variety of materials—campaign journalism, moral philosophy, political analysis, and cultural anthropology—in a way that is usually less than disciplined; as one makes one's way through the volume, one often has the feeling of reading the author's notes rather than the book that was to have been written from them. Yet despite this flaw, it is a fascinating piece of work, and not only because of its telling insights into the politics and personalities of 1972. It is also interesting as a report on the political education of a reluctant McGovernite. For *Choosing Our King* is not so much a campaign history or study in political science as it is a personal confession, and in searching out the lessons of his candidate's nomination and defeat Novak proves to be an honest and mostly unillusioned witness.

The problem with Americans, Novak argues, is their penchant for moralism—for the innocent yet arrogant belief that morality is simple, that everything would become morally attractive if only people saw the light, and that the purpose of American politics is to make life morally attractive. These beliefs, Novak says, are mistaken. Morality is in fact complex and ambiguous; people in any event have different, culturally-determined notions of the good; and it is impossible to act politically—here Novak offers an imaginative restatement of Reinhold Niebuhr's thesis about the disjunction between individual and social morality—without coming to have "dirty hands." When we proceed on assumptions other than these, things go wrong. People begin to behave badly. Disasters occur. Above all we lose the ability to see people and events for what they really are.

This moralism has left Americans with a mistaken idea of what Presidential politics is all about. We imagine that it is or ought to be a disinterested and rational affair in which "issues" are discussed, "qualifications" weighed, and "decisions" soberly taken. The reality, says Novak, is quite different. For politics is a mostly symbolic activity—a ritual, in fact—in which we express essentially religious beliefs about our identities, the moral geography of our lives, the nature of reality, and so on. This ritual focuses particularly on the President, who is monarch, priest, and prophet as well as a constitutional officer. This is not to say that he is all-powerful or non-answerable—only that when we look at a President, what we see is not just a chief executive, but a personification of the nation as a whole and a symbolic reflection of each of us as individuals. The President is an intimate participant in the lives of all Americans, shaping them and being shaped by them in turn. An election is thus a deeply religious event. For the candidate, the campaign is an ordeal that tests his worthiness for office and that reveals his identity; for the voter it is a pilgrimage of self-discovery.

Our moralism also prevents us from grasping the two main problems that confront every President or candidate. The first of these is the need to discover and live up to a public *persona* which people can believe and respond to. Meretricious "image-making" here will not work, says Novak; the *persona* must emerge from the candidate's true personality. Edmund Muskie is an interesting case in point. The reason Muskie lost, says Novak, is that he assumed an inauthentic identity manufactured for him by his campaign staff. He presented himself, not as the temperamental Polish American that he is, but as an imperturbable Yankee, which is why the crying incident in New Hampshire was such a devastating blow to his candidacy. The problem was not that Americans mistrust men who cry (Hubert Humphrey cries from time to time and is none the worse for it), but that the event showed Muskie to be something other than what he claimed to be. If he had assumed a more authentic *persona,* the tears would have been in character and the incident would have been passed over as insignificant. Muskie's other mistake, according to Novak, was to define himself explicitly as a man to be trusted ("Trust Muskie," the posters read). The problem was that this is an inherently unbelievable appeal. People know they will eventually be disappointed by politicians; to the extent they trust them anyway, it is as a by-product

PAUL H. WEAVER, *associate editor of the* Public Interest, *is completing a book on 20th-century journalism to be published by Basic Books.*

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

LIMITED EDITION ETCHING, SIGNED AND NUMBERED BY

Benjamin Levy

JACOB AND ESAU

"It is surprising how such a young artist has succeeded in reaching such a beautiful crystallization and so much control in his paintings."
—Avala Gordon, Israeli art reviewer

In this starkly dramatic black and white etching, Esau with his rough goatskin tunic and Jacob in woven cloth and urbane bracelet show brotherly affection. Measuring 12" x15¾" on a heavy 16" x 20" imported, deckle-edged, 100% rag content sheet, this etching was limited to 150 impressions.

He is considered one of the more interesting and gifted of the young artists working in the new figurative style, an artist to be watched and collected. His work has already won critical praise and many prizes in the United States, Israel and Europe. (His work in galleries starts at $95.00.)

$60.00, including special packaging, postage, and insurance.

Commentary Art Treasures
165 East 56 Street, N.Y., N.Y. 10022

I have enclosed my check for $_____ to cover the cost of *Jacob and Esau* @ $60.00 apiece. This includes postage and insurance. If I am not completely satisfied, I may return this work in good condition, insured, within ten days, and you will send me a prompt refund.

Name _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

of agreeing and identifying with them, not because they believe in their "trustworthiness" *per se*.

Candidates who solve the problem of their public identity must then cope with an even larger problem: pluralism. Because politics is religious and the Presidency priestly, a candidate cannot win unless he can personify and symbolize the religious sensibilities of a majority of Americans. These sensibilities are extremely diverse, and the differences among them are deep and tenacious. Novak develops an interesting and useful analysis of the various "civil religions" in America, of which there are two, five, or fifteen (depending on which of Novak's analytic schemes one has in mind). It doesn't matter how many; the important point is that pluralism involves something more important than pizza, Wiener schnitzel, and blintzes. It means that Americans live in radically different moral and cultural worlds, and that the symbolic demands they make on the Presidency are sharply in conflict. A candidate must therefore be more than just authentic; he must be authentically ecumenical —a difficult task under the best of circumstances, and an almost impossible feat to sustain for four or eight years under the intensive scrutiny of the media.

NOVAK's analysis of McGovern's defeat is straightforward. First, there was a problem with the McGovern *persona*. McGovern presented himself as being both moral and realistic—which is inherently unbelievable, and became acutely so in the aftermath of the Eagleton affair. Much more important was the fact that McGovern was, and defined himself as, a narrowly sectarian candidate. He symbolized the concerns of a "conscience constituency" made up of an intensely moralistic, college-educated "new class" that defined itself in opposition to the civic religions of working people and traditional ethnic groups—persons whose support is necessary for the election of any liberal candidate. McGovern created a symbolic vacuum in this critical political center, and Nixon, who has never been an intrinsically appealing public figure and who, historically, has also tended to define himself in a sectarian way, effortlessly moved in to fill it. Once McGovern was nominated, in short, the outcome was foreordained; not even Watergate was capable of affecting the result—though it may yet do so retroactively, and in any event has already diminished Richard Nixon even more drastically than the symbolic processes of our politics diminished McGovern, Muskie, Humphrey, and all the rest.

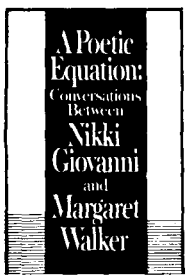
All of them, that is, except George Corley Wallace, who according to Novak was the only really gifted symbolic candidate running in 1972. His *persona* was authentic, it embodied the concerns of many Americans, it generated incomparably the most intense response received by any candidate, and it was greatly enlarged and dignified by the Governor's shooting and painful recovery. Novak warns that if Wallace runs seriously in 1976, he will be a truly formidable candidate—which is worth bearing in mind at a time when media speculation mentions only established Washington personages like Kennedy, Mondale, and Jackson, and which also raises a question. If George Wallace represents the sort of politician who flourishes in the religious-symbolic politics that Novak describes, is it possible that our real problem is not with candidates who don't measure up to the requirements of their craft, but with the religious-symbolic nature of the political environment that determines those requirements in the first place?

Novak resists putting the question this way, but he too is troubled by the implications of his analysis. If the Presidency is a religious-symbolic, plebiscitarian institution; if the symbolic preferences of the American people are largely fixed by historically-determined "civil religions"; if the McGovern ethos is inherently offensive to a large majority of Americans—then it follows that the "conscience constituency" should reformulate its beliefs or resign itself to impotence. Novak, perhaps understandably, resists that conclusion. Instead he parts company with the logic of his

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Howard University Press presents its First list of publications

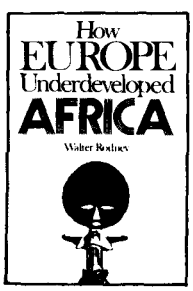
At last! Here is the list of inaugural publications from the first professionally staffed and structured academic press at a predominantly Black University.



A POETIC EQUATION: Conversations between Nikki Giovanni and Margaret Walker

Provocative, stimulating dialogue between two of the most interesting women in America.

ISBN 0-88258-003-5. LC 73-85494. $6.95-cloth.

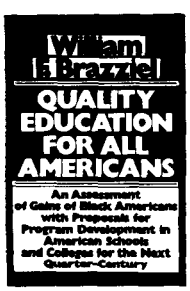


HOW EUROPE UNDERDEVELOPED AFRICA

By Walter Rodney

A penetrating analysis of African and European history, showing how the present came into being and what the trends are for the near future.

ISBN 0-88258-013-2. LC 73-88973. $10.50-cloth.

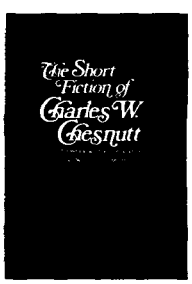

William
La Brazziel
QUALITY
EDUCATION
FOR ALL
AMERICANS
An Assessment of Gains of Black Americans with Proposals for Program Development in American Schools and Colleges for the Next Quarter-Century

QUALITY EDUCATION FOR ALL AMERICANS

By William Brazziel

A rational, directive for uplifting the lives of millions of children through education. Old systems are analyzed, new systems are suggested.

ISBN 0-88258-007-8. LC 73-88966. $8.95-cloth.



THE SHORT FICTION OF CHARLES W. CHESNUTT

Edited, with an Introduction by Sylvia Lyons Render

What made Chesnutt a major American literary figure of his time is amply exhibited in these stories: fresh utilitarian humor and biting satire.

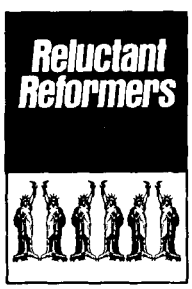
ISBN 0-88258-012-4. LC 73-88973. $15.00-cloth.

AIIEEEEE! An Anthology of Asian-American Writers

Edited by J. Chan, L. Inada, F. Chin, S. Wong

Includes the work of seventeen accomplished Asian-American writers; and features strong direct language, and forceful characters.

ISBN 0-88258-008-6. LC 73-88968. $7.95-cloth.

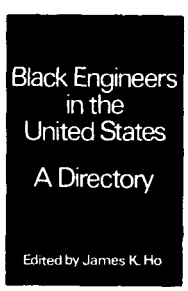


RELUCTANT REFORMERS: The Impact of Racism on American Social Reform Movements

By Robert Allen

A pioneering study of six major reform movements in the U.S., with a view toward how they were affected by confrontations with racism.

ISBN 0-88258-002-7. LC 73-85495. $8.95-cloth.



BLACK ENGINEERS IN THE UNITED STATES—A DIRECTORY

Edited by James K. Ho

The most comprehensive, up to date reference book about Black Engineers ever published. A reference library must!

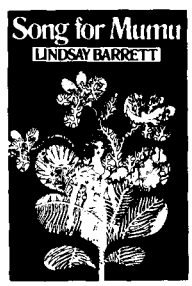
ISBN 0-88258-000-0. LC 73-84956. $18.00-cloth.

BID THE VASSAL SOAR: Interpretive Essays on the Life and Poetry of Phillis Wheatley and George Moses Horton

By Merle A. Richmond

Two Black poets: a woman who lived during the Revolutionary War and a man who lived through the Civil War.

ISBN 0-88258-001-9. LC 73-85493. $8.95-cloth.

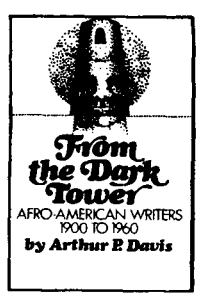


SONG FOR MUMU

By Lindsay Barrett

Hailed by British critics as "A blood-chilling tragedy," this is a lyrical story about a woman and her people, and the contrasts between rural and urban life in the Caribbean.

ISBN 0-88258-006-X. LC 73-99065. $6.95-cloth.

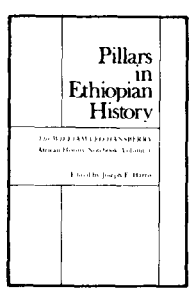


FROM THE DARK TOWER: Afro-American writers 1900 to 1960

By Arthur P. Davis

A significant overview of major black writers and their works.

ISBN 0-88258-004-3. LC 73-88969. $10.95-cloth.



PILLARS IN ETHIOPIAN HISTORY: The William Leo Hansberry African History Notebook, Volume 1

Edited by Joseph E. Harris

Five absorbing essays dealing with focal points of Ethiopian History.

ISBN 0-88258-009-4. LC 73-88970. $8.95-cloth.

SAW THE HOUSE IN HALF

By Oliver Jackman

A story set in Africa and England, about a young West Indian journalist and his dealings with two totally different worlds and their people.

ISBN 0-88258-010-8. LC 73-88971. $7.95-cloth.

HOWARD UNIVERSITY PRESS

WASHINGTON, D.C. 20001

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

NEW FROM HOOVER PRESS

TRUMAN, THE JEWISH VOTE AND THE CREATION OF ISRAEL
JOHN SNETSINGER

The myth prevails that Truman was a firm believer in the cause of a Jewish state. This controversial new study destroys this mythology and challenges the orthodox notions of an idealistic U.S. foreign policy in the creation of Israel, yet without embracing the doctrines of the "revisionist" school.

". . . indispensable reading for anyone who wants to understand Truman's policy toward Israel and the Jews."
Bert Cochran

$6.95 casebound

HOOVER INSTITUTION PRESS
STANFORD, CALIFORNIA 94305

The book about why people follow orders

Obedience to Authority

By Stanley Milgram

"Likely to be one of the most controversial books of the decade... Important and immensely provocative."
—Robert Evett, Washington Star-News

$10.00 at bookstores

Harper & Row
10 E. 53rd St. New York 10022
1817

analysis and urges a "reconstruction" of American civil religions, as if they were made of nothing more permanent than Tinker Toys. In their place we are asked to erect a "new, dark civil religion"—pluralistic, participatory, anti-materialist, un-moralistic, suffused with a sense of the nation's past failure, yet aglow with a vision of a universalistic future. Otherwise, writes Novak in words suggesting how hard it is to eliminate moralism from the American breast, we will be left with the "narrow, naive, immature," and "inadequate" faith that currently "imprisons" the nation and consigns us all to lives of "emptiness." Or: if *they* don't agree with *us*, then they'll just have to change their minds.

This is a pretty unsatisfactory way out of Novak's dilemma, but what is interesting is how he got into it. It has always been true that there is a religious-symbolic aspect to politics; it is also true that this aspect has become more important in recent years, with the advent of TV and the decline of the political party; and it is clear that the Presidency has become the focus of our symbolic passions. But from there it is a long—and I think unwarranted—step to saying that our politics is, and ought to be, *essentially* religious and expressive in nature. Novak takes that long step, partly out of intellectual enthusiasm for an interesting idea, but partly also, it is clear, because he seeks in American politics the rewards he envisions as flowing from his new, dark civil religion: a "genuine liberation" of the "energies of the heart," and an "obscure joy . . . springing from connection to the unfathomable mysteries and terrors of human life."

IF PEOPLE want a sense of purpose, Harold Macmillan once observed, let them go to their bishops, not to the politicians. Novak cites that statement (mistakenly attributing it to Edward Heath) and instantly dismisses it. He really should have taken it more seriously. Allowing for the fact that a measure of symbolism is natural and proper in politics, it says something that is true and important in a pluralistic liberal democracy, namely, that there are limits to what politics can do without ceasing to be pluralistic, liberal, or democratic. It would be no bad thing if this fact were more widely acknowledged. It is not just that gifted and thoughtful persons like Michael Novak would then not find themselves trapped, despite themselves, in a sterile, either/or, us-versus-them Manicheanism. It might even become possible to reverse the current trend of our politics, which is toward precisely the sort of symbolic passion play that Novak says it is already, or ideally ought to be. The events of 1972 and thereafter bear witness to the damage wrought by this view of the political process.

"Ordinary" Lives

ENORMOUS CHANGES AT THE LAST MINUTE. By GRACE PALEY. *Farrar, Straus & Giroux. 198 pp. $6.95.*

Reviewed by JANE LARKIN CRAIN

THE first collection of Grace Paley's short stories, *The Little Disturbances of Man,* appeared in 1959, and was greeted with lavish critical enthusiasm. Her latest book, *Enormous Changes at the Last Minute,* is a selection of the work she has done in the past fifteen years. Although her narrative voice has become somewhat more cryptic than it used to be, this second volume is essentially an extension of the first; Mrs. Paley's imagination continues to be fired by "ordinary" people fixed in reduced and unremarkable circumstances, living lives sodden with small and unengaging woes, in whom, were it not for Mrs. Paley's literary labors, we might take no interest whatsoever. As her narrator grandiloquently remarks, the point is to "tell their stories as simply as possible, in order, you might say, to save a few lives."

Most of the stories in *Enormous Changes at the Last Minute* reflect Mrs. Paley's highly stylized concep-

JANE LARKIN CRAIN has written reviews for COMMENTARY and Saturday Review/World.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

tion of lower-class, immigrant, or second-generation "ethnic" New York. Plot and action are, to say the least, secondary; the author's concern is primarily with the social milieu, and with the immediate thoughts and feelings of the people she portrays. There are a number of unwed mothers, most of them on relief, in *Enormous Changes*. Relationships between parents and children are sketched occasionally, with a dominant tone of mutual mystification, and a great deal of guilt and pain. Possessed at once with uncanny innocence and wisdom, children are loved and endured by burdened mothers who can't help themselves, and fled from by fathers who can't cope with the encumbrance. Thus, a character named Faith who appears several times both in this book and in *The Little Disturbances of Man* seems to have had a husband at some point, a man who fathered her two sons and then vanished. In the title story, a social worker and a "hippie" cab driver have an affair and a son; they don't marry, but she sets up a clinic for unwed mothers while he begins writing songs about paternity.

BY AND LARGE, the people in Mrs. Paley's fiction lead lives characterized by an almost surreal psychic isolation and a passivity bordering on despair. Despite statements like, "Everyone, real or imagined, deserves the open destiny of life," Mrs. Paley's "inventions" (as she herself calls her characters) are placed typically in bleak situations where their best hope is to survive, rather than to comprehend, let alone alter, the fate that has been meted out to them. Although there is little active or dramatic suffering, the threat of emotional violence is pervasive—engendered, perhaps, by the narrow horizons under which everyone in the book labors.

Mrs. Paley has remarked in an interview that, for reasons that elude her, "politics never turn up" in her stories, but it is difficult to believe that such a statement could have been made ingenuously. Even setting aside the portentous references to overtly political matters—"community action," the inadequacy of welfare stipends, the immorality of the Vietnam war—her stories are suffused with a set of narrow-minded attitudes and assumptions about the nature of experience in modern America that are borrowed wholesale from the communitarian/utopian ethos of the radical Left. Motherhood, the "plight" of women, the relationship between the sexes—virtually any human condition at all is relentlessly politicized in this setting, made to fit smoothly with the thesis of extreme victimization and polarization which is Mrs. Paley's representation of reality.

Such a reductive reading of life inevitably takes its literary toll. The stories have about them a self-conscious and mannered quality that mirrors their refusal to evoke any recognizable emotional or psychological reality. The dominant voice is the authorial one; narration and dialogue both are written in an idiosyncratic and elliptical language, making it seem as if, in addition to their other privations, Mrs. Paley's characters are without the means or the desire to understand anything about themselves or to communicate with one another in any but the most primitive and unrevealing fashion. The plotting in *Enormous Changes* ranges from the incredibly bad to the nonexistent, and the reader often gets the feeling that the author found herself in the middle of a story and then simply ran out of the imaginative energy necessary to complete it.

MRS. PALEY'S sense of herself as friend to the friendless is endlessly reiterated in these pages, but the note that sounds most clearly is one of cynicism and condescension, if not of enmity. Her bloodless "vision" of the way things "really" are leads to the minimizing of everything and everybody in her fictional world. Any life would inevitably be larger, more variegated, and more substantial, the scope of its possibility far wider, than Grace Paley even begins to allow in her stories. It is as if what she had set out to do was not to "save a few lives" but rather to kill off any possibility of rendering them imaginatively. In this she has nearly succeeded.

CAN YOU SELL COMMENTARY at your store or institution?

If you think that you can sell 20 copies or more a month, we'll send you full information on the sales plan. For information write to:

Thiel Hallock
Commentary Magazine
165 East 56 Street
New York, N.Y. 10022

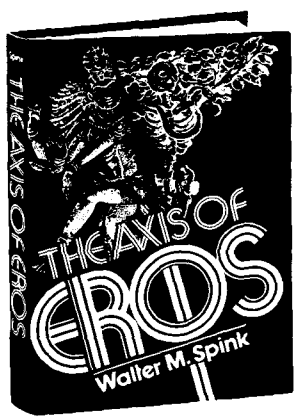
"A REMARKABLE BIOGRAPHY."
—NORMAN COUSINS
A lifelong friend's intimate portrait of
the human being behind the superhuman mind
BUCKMINSTER FULLER
At Home in the Universe
by **ALDEN HATCH**

Illustrated with photographs. $7.95, now at your bookstore, or send check or money order to CROWN PUBLISHERS, 419 Park Ave. South, New York, N.Y. 10016

Crown

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

"The loins, the place of the Last Judgement."
—WILLIAM BLAKE



Life and death, sexuality and immortality, desire and resurrection: THE AXIS OF EROS is a new vision of existence achieved by contrasting the sexual imagery of Indian and western civilization.

Superbly illustrated with 168 photographs and selections from the world of literature and philosophy, the words and pictures create a new way of looking at life, and offer a fresh understanding of the meaning of love, death, sexuality, and God. Chapters include: The Loss of Eden • The Tree of Death and the Tree of Life • The Dance Beneath the Gallows • The Nature of God • The Phallic Metaphor • The Diagram of Delight • The Passions of Man • Toward a Psychology of Divinity • The Passion of the God • The Crucifixion of Man.

Hardcover, **$10.00** plus handling.
Mail coupon today!

from your bookseller or
SCHOCKEN BOOKS
200 Madison Avenue, New York 10016

SPECIAL OFFER

14-day examination with full refund guaranteed if not satisfied.

Schocken Books
200 Madison Ave., New York, N.Y. 10016

Please send me _____ copies of AXIS OF EROS @ 10.00 plus sales tax and 50c handling charge. I have the privilege of returning the book within 14 days, with the invoice, for complete refund.

Name _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

Amount enclosed $_____ C/7

Regional Portrait

THE PROVINCIALS: A PERSONAL HISTORY OF THE JEWS IN THE SOUTH. By ELI N. EVANS. *Atheneum. 396 pp. $10.95.*

Reviewed by LOUIS BERG

ELI EVANS is clearly the man to have done this very good book—part biography, part history, part sociology—about Southern Jews. Of Eastern European Jewish antecedents, he is also a third-generation Southerner. His father was mayor of Durham, N.C. for six consecutive terms, two of his uncles were mayors of other Southern towns, a maternal grandmother founded the first branch of Hadassah south of the Mason-Dixon line. Evans himself served for a time as a White House aide, later wrote speeches for Southern politicians, and traveled extensively in the South over a five-year period as grant officer for the Carnegie Foundation in the field of minority problems and governmental affairs.

All of these credentials went into the writing of *The Provincials*, which grew out of an article for *Harper's*. His family's prestige in the South, coupled with his own wide experience of and love for the region, made it possible for Evans to talk easily and on familiar terms with all manner of Southerners, both Gentile and Jewish: small Jewish shopkeepers and lofty grandees from Charleston and New Orleans; mill hands and Chapel Hill college professors; Ku Klux Klanners and black militants; rednecks and liberals; rabbis, Reform and Orthodox, and Christian clergymen of every denomination. A trained sociologist, Evans has also succeeded in putting these conversations into historical perspective.

He is weakest, perfunctory, on the other hand, when he is dealing with the early history of Jews in the South. These Jews played a larger role in their communities and were present in larger numbers than is generally assumed: in colonial times there were more Jews in Charleston than in New York City. Nor do the statistics—inadequate at best—take into account the Jewish traders dispersed throughout the nation, or the Jews in the Gulf States leading a Marrano-like existence because of Spanish and French interdictions. Southern Jews were more active in politics, if not in commerce, than their Northern counterparts (as witness the careers of David Yulee, Florida's first Senator, and Judah P. Benjamin, Secretary of State under the Confederacy). Their history, when fully told, will turn out to be a lively one—Jews were fur traders, embargo runners, slave-traders, cotton brokers; they captained ships that sailed the pirate-infested Spanish Main and carted goods through the infamous Natchez Trace; they were Indian fighters and duelists.

Yet always in the South Jews had to move with caution and sometimes with concealment. The South, never as philo-Semitic as Harry Golden would have us believe, ranged from the indifferently tolerant Tidewater to the suspicious and even hostile Bible Belt. Today, what emerges from Evans's observations and interviews is a region considerably calmer on the surface than it has been for a long time—and a lot calmer, one might add, than the North—but still by no means purged of its old racial and religious antagonisms. Evans does not minimize the streak of violence in the Southern character or the fury of prejudices that even in the so-called New South are liable to erupt at a moment's notice. The author himself is too young to have experienced personally the last great wave of anti-Semitism which swept across the South in the wake of the Leo Frank murder case of 1913—when a Jewish resident of Atlanta was lynched by an angry mob on suspicion of having murdered a Gentile girl in his employ—but many older Jews with whom Evans spoke are still haunted by the memory. One of them described how his father had stopped going out in public for a long time after the incident, simply because he bore a certain resemblance to Leo Frank. Another

LOUIS BERG, *a frequent contributor, grew up in the South and is a long-time student of American-Jewish history.*

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

told how his parents had been so discouraged by the episode that they had simply sold the family store and moved away. Many families left Atlanta temporarily in the wake of the lynching.

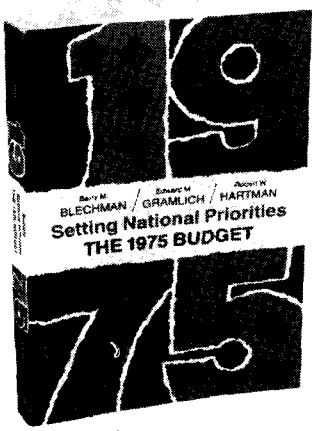
If the kind of vintage anti-Semitism expressed by the Leo Frank case is a thing of the past, anti-Jewish feeling today is likely to be linked with the overall racial struggle. It is still no easy matter in parts of the South to be a liberal in racial matters, and to be both a liberal and a Jew constitutes a kind of double jeopardy, hazardous not only to the particular individual involved but to the entire community. Given this vulnerability, Evans is inclined to be lenient with those Southern Jews who have remained aloof from the civil-rights movement. As a Southerner himself, he is sensitive to the ambiguity and complexity of the situation:

> Much of what has been written about Jews in the South has come out of crisis situations—after a bombing, during demonstrations, in the midst of a boycott—when tensions were highest and fears greatest. Few observers took the time to look through the clichés to the nuances—the differences between generations, between the professional men and the shopkeepers, between the German Jews and the East Europeans, and above all, the difference between private views and public acts. . . .

In general, Evans finds that Southern Jews are more liberal than their Gentile counterparts, sympathetic to the rights of blacks even when unwilling or afraid to stick their necks out, and this was true even in the darkest, most unregenerate Jim Crow period.

Evans pictures the South as a fairly comfortable place for Jews these days, particularly in the more liberal urban centers like Atlanta, Norfolk, New Orleans, and Nashville, where they are now tending to congregate. The mass migration of large numbers of poor whites and blacks to the industrial North has in some sense left the South freer of social pressures than it has ever been. Evans's conclusions are guardedly optimistic:

"Next to the publication of the Federal budget itself, there probably is no more important item expected yearly from Washington."
—Boston Globe*



$2.95 in paperback

Setting National Priorities: The 1975 Budget
is the fifth in a series of Brookings publications analyzing the President's budget recommendations. This year's book describes and analyzes the budget as a whole and deals with several major issues

- economic stabilization
- energy policy
- income support
- military requirements
- health insurance
- long-range budget planning

*Comments on previous books in this series: "Truly informed debate on the federal budget is difficult enough. . . . But it would be more difficult still were it not for the annual effort by the Brookings Institution to dissect the budget and to put forth alternative approaches for the future."—*Washington Star-News.* ". . . brilliant. . . ."—*New York Times, The Economist, Newsweek.* ". . . a superbly lucid and intelligent book, unsentimentally calling the roll of Federal programs and recording the arguments pro and con."—*New York Times.* "This is the first book I have seen which gives the concerned citizen a sense of what it means to talk about changing our national priorities."—Representative Wilbur D. Mills, Chairman, House Ways and Means Committee.

$2.95 in paperback at your bookstore or directly from
The Brookings Institution
1775 MASSACHUSETTS AVENUE, N.W. • WASHINGTON, D.C. 20036

Aleksandr I.
Solzhenitsyn
"Letter to the Soviet Leaders"
The famous "secret" letter, from which excerpts were published earlier this year, is now available in a complete English translation.

Harper & Row
10 E. 53rd St., New York 10022
1817

Hardbound, $3.50 at bookstores

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

The passions of the past are still present and can explode at any moment; the bitter memories cannot be erased quickly on either side. But in so many ways, the South today is the most optimistic section of America.

EVANS's fine portrait of the Jews of the South takes its place in a series which now includes Stephen Birmingham's ebullient accounts of the German-Jewish and Sephardic communities of New York, Ande Manners's study of the Eastern European Jewish migration, *Poor Cousins*, and the many local histories sponsored by individual Jewish communities. We are getting to know more and more about the history of the Jews in this country, although there are many gaps remaining, among them the story of the Jews on the American frontier, particularly in the Far West—to my mind perhaps the most fascinating chapter of all. But gradually the history of Jewish settlement in America is coming to be written.

By Sex Obsessed

THOMAS JEFFERSON: AN INTIMATE HISTORY. By FAWN M. BRODIE. *Norton. 591 pp. $12.50.*

Reviewed by
DAVID HERBERT DONALD

THE time has come, it seems, to erect a new tombstone for Thomas Jefferson. Before the Virginia statesman died he requested that his grave marker record him as "Author of the Declaration of Independence, and of the Statute of Virginia for Religious Freedom, and Father of the University of Virginia." But if we are to believe Fawn M. Brodie, that inscription should be replaced by one that reads: "Thomas Jefferson, Attempted Seducer of his Best Friend's Wife, Adulterer with Mrs. Richard Cosway, and Sire of Numerous Illegitimate Children by his Slave Sally."

All appearances to the contrary notwithstanding, Mrs. Brodie is not trying to debunk Jefferson, whom she greatly admires. Instead, she appears to be a disciple of the late A. C. Kinsey and believes that a man ought to be judged by the fullness and frequency of his sex life. Since Thomas Jefferson was a very great man, he obviously could not have been the "somewhat monkish, abstemious, continent, and virtually passionless" figure portrayed by previous biographers. He must have had a string of amatory adventures. *Thomas Jefferson: An Intimate History* is Mrs. Brodie's heroic effort to restore to Jefferson his full humanity.

Mrs. Brodie has some trouble in finding sexual excitement in Jefferson's career. His relations with his wife, the beautiful but constantly ailing Martha Wayles, certainly did not break any of Kinsey's records. Nor, despite Mrs. Brodie's enthusiastic exertions, can much mileage be gained from the tale that in his youth Jefferson, during the absence of his friend John Walker, made an improper advance toward Mrs. Walker. What, if anything, happened remains obscure. Betsy Walker seems not to have told her husband about Jefferson's conduct until years later, and in turn, Walker made nothing of it until spurred on by one of Jefferson's political enemies. By that time the ill-used husband had come to believe that Jefferson spent most of his time between 1769 and 1779 trying to seduce Betsy. Instead of attending the Continental Congress and drafting the Declaration of Independence, Jefferson was really lurking around in his shirttail, behind half-opened doors, waiting to assault that poor lady as she frantically rushed back and forth from her room to the toilet. During Jefferson's Presidency, when the *Federalist* newspaper printed this story, readers were less shocked than incredulous. "We have heard of a ten-year siege of Troy," Tom Paine joked, "but who ever heard of a ten-year siege to seduce?"

Mrs. Brodie has better luck in proving Jefferson's "vital sexuality" in the flirtation he had, after his wife's death, with Maria Cosway in France. He carefully preserved the notes he received from this exquisite and rather flighty lady, and he kept copies of the stately essays he wrote in return. Nothing in the correspondence indicates that the two progressed beyond an epistolary romance, but Mrs. Brodie, drawing upon "feeling as well as fact," upon "nuance and metaphor as well as idea and action," is sure what happened. Jefferson, she is confident, consummated his "new, if hidden, happiness" in an apartment he rented in a distant section of Paris, where he and Maria could safely meet.

All this, however, is simply the warm-up for the major episode in Jefferson's sexual history: his infatuation for his own slave, Sally Hemings. Here at last Mrs. Brodie finds Jefferson exhibiting that sexual vitality every great man must have. He seduced the beautiful mulatto when she came to Paris as his daughter's maid, and he brought her back to America pregnant with his first illegitimate son. Installing Sally at Monticello, he gave her the special and exclusive care of his bedroom. Her duties consisted of more than dusting. Mrs. Brodie reckons that she bore by Jefferson some six slave children, who strikingly resembled their father. Though prudes might think Jefferson was engaging in "scandalous debauchery with an innocent slave woman," Mrs. Brodie cheers him on. Jefferson and Sally shared "a serious passion" that brought them both "much private happiness over a period lasting thirty-eight years."

The fact that no other Jefferson biographer—and all of them have had access to exactly the same sources Mrs. Brodie uses—accepts these tales of his sexual prowess troubles Mrs. Brodie not at all. After all, she darkly warns, scholars like Dumas Malone, who has just published the fifth volume of his definitive biography of Jefferson,* Julian P. Boyd, who is pre-

DAVID HERBERT DONALD *is Charles Warren Professor of American History at Harvard.*

* *Jefferson the President: Second Term, 1805-1809* (Little, Brown, 704 pp., $14.50). Readers interested in such subjects as Jefferson's Presidency, the workings of the American party system, the Lewis and Clark expedition, the Aaron Burr conspiracy, and the origins of the War of 1812 can profitably read Malone's elegant, authoritative account. Mrs Brodie has little to say on these matters.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

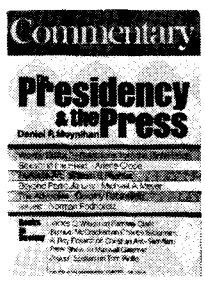
paring the authoritative edition of Jefferson's writings, and Merrill D. Peterson, whose *Thomas Jefferson and the New Nation* is the best one-volume life, are part of the "Jefferson Establishment," who are not even "aware of the strength of their internal commitment to canonization." A good psychoanalyst, she suggests, could probably ferret out the hidden motives that made these scholars so "extremely protective of . . . [Jefferson's] intimate life."* Anyway, all these biographers are males, not gifted with the "feeling" and the "nuance" necessary for a book about "Jefferson and the life of the heart."

Nor is Mrs. Brodie bothered that she can adduce only slim factual support for her tales of what she primly calls Jefferson's "intimate life." Reluctantly she confesses that there is "no real evidence" as to what happened in the Betsy Walker case. Jefferson's relations with Maria Cosway were so aboveboard that "this was the one love affair he was clearly willing to share with history." And documentation for the liaison with Sally Hemings is "simply unrecoverable." Such absence of evidence would stop most historians, but it does not faze Mrs. Brodie. Where there are documents, she knows how to read them in a special way. If Jefferson, writing about Mrs. Cosway, complained of losing letters through "many infidelities in the post office," he was really referring to Maria's unfaithfulness to her husband. (One presumes that when Jefferson wrote Ralph Izard about "infidelities of the post office" he was giving a hint of a homosexual passion that Mrs. Brodie has inexcusably overlooked.) Where documents have been lost, Mrs. Brodie can make much of the gap. Doubtless the whole story of Jefferson's passion for Sally was revealed in one of his letters that has "curiously"—one of Mrs. Brodie's favorite words—been destroyed. Mrs. Brodie is masterful in using negative evidence too. The fact that Jefferson's Farm Book, in which he scrupulously itemized all his expenses, shows

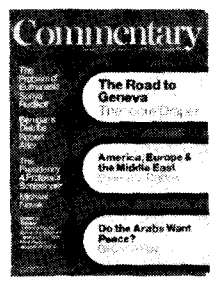
* Fawn M. Brodie, "Jefferson Biographers and the Psychology of Canonization," *Journal of Interdisciplinary History*, II (Summer 1971), pp. 155-71.

BACK ISSUES

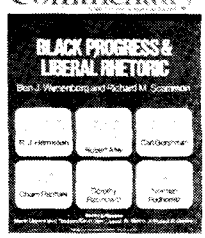
For new subscribers and old friends. Back issues of Commentary are now available at $1.50 while they last.



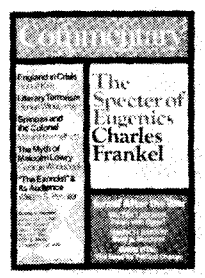
MARCH 1971



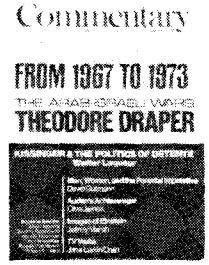
FEBRUARY 1974



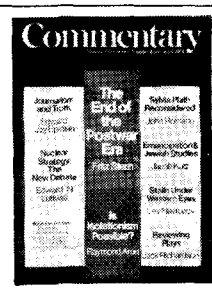
APRIL 1973



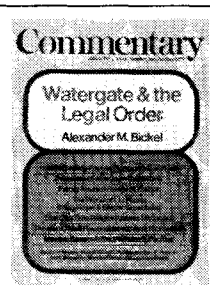
MARCH 1974



DECEMBER 1973

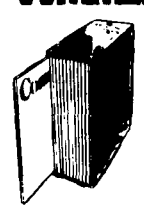


APRIL 1974



JANUARY 1974

COMMENTARY SLIPCASE



The convenient way to preserve and organize your issues of Commentary. Each 9" x 12" slipcase of blue Boltoflex with "Commentary" stamped in gold-leaf, holds 12 issues.

$5.00

Commentary 165 EAST 56 STREET NYC 10022

Please send me the following back issues at $1.50 each _____

Please send ____ slipcases at $5.00 each.

Enclosed is my check for a total of $ _____

(Commentary pays all packing & shipping costs)

Name _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

that he gave no favorite treatment to Sally and her offspring can only mean that he was surreptitiously slipping her the money that he listed under "Charity."

But Mrs. Brodie is at her best when there is no evidence whatever to cloud her vision. Then she is free to speculate. "It seems likely. . . . One can only guess. . . ," she begins a paragraph describing Sally's feelings upon returning from France to America and to slavery. "No one can know," she says of Jefferson's sentiments on this occasion—and then proceeds to reveal in detail what he must have felt. Where there are no troublesome documents, Mrs. Brodie can offer proof by coincidence: is it not significant that Jefferson's daughter decided to become a nun during the same month that he ordered some clothing for his slave Sally? And is it not even more revealing that another Jefferson daughter married and left home shortly after Sally gave birth to one of her numerous children? In the absence of any reference to Sally in all the letters of Jefferson and his daughters, does not silence constitute overwhelming evidence that the daughters knew all about the affair with the slave girl and disapproved of it?

A marvel of industry and enterprise, Mrs. Brodie's biography bears less resemblance to any conventional historical work than it does to Ignatius Donnelly's devoted efforts to prove by an ingenious cipher that Francis Bacon wrote the works of Shakespeare. Indeed, in Mrs. Brodie's untiring hands, the whole corpus of Jefferson's writing and records has become a kind of elaborate cryptogram, which she has decoded to reveal his sexual secrets. She has certainly tried harder than any previous biographer to show that Thomas Jefferson was a secret swinger. But she ought to have given her book a better title. Why not "By Sex Obsessed"?

SOLZHENITSYN

"I think that few people having read this book would be the same as when they opened its first page. In this respect, it seems to me that nothing in Russian or world literature can compare with it."
—*Roy Medvedev*

The GULAG Archipelago

Translated by Thomas P. Whitney

Harper & Row
10 E. 53rd St., New York 10022
1817

At bookstores $12.50 cloth, $1.95 paper

Understanding Pluralism

ETHNIC CONFLICT AND POLITICAL DEVELOPMENT. By CYNTHIA H. ENLOE. *Little, Brown. 282 pp. $4.95.*

Reviewed by MURRAY FRIEDMAN

ETHNIC nationalism, with its accompanying toll of racial and religious conflict, would seem to be on the rise everywhere in the world today. In the Middle East, Jews and Arabs have just emerged from their fourth war in twenty-five years, and in Northern Ireland the historic tensions between Protestants and Catholics continue to erupt into almost daily violence. In Canada there is Quebec separatism; in Belgium, increasing friction between Flemings and Walloons; in Spain, a resurgence of Basque nationalism; in Great Britain, growing Scottish and Welsh nationalist movements, in addition to the Irish problem; in South Africa, *apartheid;* in the United States, continuing racial tension. There is no escape, not even to Fiji, where descendants of the Indian settlers are embroiled with the native islanders.

This widespread phenomenon is generally seen in terms of a struggle for power between exploiters and exploited, between "colonial" authority and oppressed "subjects" (however broadly these terms are interpreted). While there is some truth in this view, it does not apply in every instance. For example, it does not help us to understand the Biafran attempt at secession from Nigeria, where blacks battled blacks with an estimated loss of over a million lives, or Uganda's expulsion of Indians long resident in the country. Yesterday's exploited are quite capable of becoming today's exploiters, and cultural differences can prove more decisive than class differences.

For Cynthia H. Enloe, who has written a most illuminating book on the subject, the phenomenon of present-day ethnic nationalism is to be viewed through the filter

MURRAY FRIEDMAN *is Philadelphia-Delaware-Maryland Director of the American Jewish Committee and teaches at La Salle College in Philadelphia.*

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

of the "new pluralism," a conceptual theory of society that many scholars, including political scientists like Dr. Enloe, have taken up to explain a variety of social situations. As she describes it, the unitary state or nation—a comparative latecomer on the stage of history—has often joined together groups of questionable compatibility, ill-mated partners who find it difficult to forge a common national life because of differing values, special interests, or long histories of mutual conflict. Even a long-standing and seemingly stable society like Great Britain, according to A. J. P. Taylor (whose view is cited by the author), stands in danger at some future date of breaking up into its original national and ethnic components.

THE ethnic mobilization now taking place throughout the world, Dr. Enloe argues, has become a means of forcing doubts about modernity in general into the open—causing us to recognize "the elements of oppression in most political systems." Of course, the present rise of ethnic consciousness is itself a result of the success of modernization, which equips ethnic communities with new political resources and aspirations. The most up-to-date forms of communication and transportation are available to all, even in the most remote places, and for many ethnic groups this has led to a heightened awareness of subordinate status, with all the attendant disaffections. As for the trend toward suburbanization, one of the more striking developments of the postwar years, Dr. Enloe sees this as helping to reassemble ethnic groups and strengthen group ties.

Dr. Enloe challenges the widely held view that progress in society is measured by the movement from "narrow tribalism" to the modern, highly centralized, national state. She reminds us that ethnic mobilization can often be a source of innovative social and political reform, and she argues that the truly farsighted nation builders in the modern world have been pragmatic shapers of multi-ethnic societies.

Dr. Enloe rounds out her survey with a particularly trenchant discussion of the ethnic picture in Communist societies. In the course of their efforts to overthrow the old regimes, both Russian and Chinese Communist leaders cultivated various national sentiments by promising local autonomy or even independent status to ethnic groups. However, once in power they promptly reneged on their promises and embarked on a course of centralization which demanded the assimilation of ethnic minorities.

A major problem in the Soviet Union today, widely recognized although rarely discussed in public, is the so-called "50 per-cent problem": how to maintain the Great Russian hegemony in such areas as Soviet Central Asia where the mostly Moslem population is rapidly and vastly increasing. (Indeed, one of Moscow's greatest fears is the decomposition of the Soviet empire, along the lines predicted by Andrei Amalrik in his book, *Will the Soviet Union Survive Until 1984?*) In China, where the Han Chinese are the major ethnic group, non-Han Chinese are excluded from top posts in party leadership, even in their home regions, and, following the Great Leap Forward, are being pressed to comply with central directives.

DR. ENLOE'S wide-ranging discussion of ethnic conflict prompts a closer look at the American experience with a multi-ethnic society. On the face of it, what with the bewildering array of religious, ethnic, and national groups that make up American society, it would appear that the U.S. is ripe for a massive social upheaval. And yet, except for the Civil War, Americans have managed to hold together as a nation and to extend social and economic opportunities to a succession of groups. The effort is by no means completed, but at a time when attention is focused on the failures of American life, it is important to recognize that by and large this society has succeeded notably in containing ethnic frictions of the sort that are still causing havoc in so many places throughout the world.

Lexington Books

NEW FROM Lexington Books

Ethnic Identification Among American Jews

Arnold Dashefsky, University of Connecticut, **Howard M. Shapiro,** University of New Hampshire

Although this book considers both intergroup and outgroup hostility as factors in the growth of Jewish identification, it focuses on the individual's interpersonal relationships and his position within the social structure. The authors assert that factors such as a viable Jewish education, positive Jewish experiences with parents and friends during adolescence, and current involvement with other Jews are all important for Jewish identification. By viewing identification within the context of social psychology they make a significant contribution to the knowledge of religious and ethnic groups and such basic issues as identity, identification, and socialization. They not only formulate the concept of identification, but consider it in terms of such issues as generation, family and peer expectations and activities, father-son relations and aspects of one's current social situation (i.e., religion, class, etc.). Notes, tables, figures, appendixes, bibliography.

CONTENTS: 1. Being Jewish: A Sociological Approach. 2. Methods and Measures. 3. Becoming a Jew: The Younger Generation. 4. Adolescent Experience and Adult Activity. 5. The Older Generation: Comparisons and Contrasts with the Younger Generation. 6. The Shaping of Perspectives: Consequences of Being Jewish. 7. Retrospect and Prospect.

In Press **Summer 1974**
LC 74-299 **ISBN 0-669-91785-0**

ALSO . . .

Familial Structure and Function as Influence

Robert F. Winch, Northwestern University, **Margaret T. Gordon,** University of Illinois at Chicago Circle and Institute for Juvenile Research

Why do some social systems have more influence on their members than others? This study examines nuclear families with college-age sons as objects of influence and demonstrates that having two suitable models rather than one (an older brother as well as a father) is associated with a high level of influence. Functionally, the authors show that a high level of status-conferring is associated with a high level of familial and paternal—but not maternal—influence. They state that there is a reciprocal relationship between the influence of the primary system (father and family) and that of the secondary system (fraternity and peers), but the influence of the mother—while less than that of the father—is less variable than the father's. Notes, tables, figures, appendixes, index.

CONTENTS: 1. Statement of the Problem. 2. The Concept of Identification. 3. Structure and Function: Theorizing about the Independent Variables. 4. The Design. 5. Some Methodological Concerns. 6. Analysis and Results. 7. Some Efforts at Interpretation. 8. The Interviewees. 9. Summary and Conclusion.

274 pp. **1974** **$14.00**
LC 73-15695 **ISBN 0-669-91264-6**

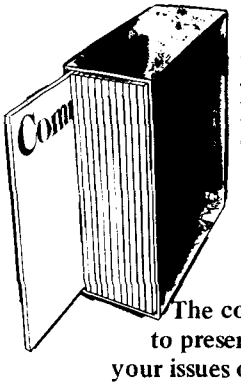
HEATH

D. C. HEATH AND COMPANY
125 Spring Street
Lexington, Massachusetts 02173

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

WRITERS WHY WAIT?
PUBLISH YOUR BOOK IN 90 DAYS
. . . and get expert editing, design, manufacture, publicity, promotion and advertising—all under one roof at low costs. Two **free books** and literature give details and success stories. Write or call Dept.
EXPOSITION PRESS, INC.
Jericho, N.Y. 11753 516 997-9050

Newly Revised for 1974-1975 Travel
ALL THE BEST IN MEXICO
by Sydney Clark
All the best travel facts plus Sydney Clark's personal recommendations. Photographs, maps, complete index, and new lightweight format.
$7.95
DODD, MEAD

COMMENTARY SLIPCASE


An elegant addition to your library shelves.
The convenient way to preserve and organize your issues of Commentary.
Each 9" x 12" slipcase of blue Boltoflex with "Commentary" stamped in gold-leaf, holds 12 issues.
1-3 slipcases $5.00 ea. / 4-9 slipcases $4.50 ea. 10 or more slipcases $4.00 ea.
(add 25 cents per slipcase for shipping.)
COMMENTARY 165 East 56th St., N.Y.C. 10022
Gentlemen:
Please send me ____Slipcases at $ ____ea.
I enclose my check or money order for a total of $ _____.
Name _____
Address _____
City _____State _____Zip _____

Morality Tale

ELSEWHERE, PERHAPS. By AMOS OZ. Translated by NICOLAS DE LANGE. *Harcourt Brace Jovanovich. 309 pp. $7.95.*

Reviewed by DAVID STERN

AMOS OZ has emerged in recent years as the best known of the younger Israeli novelists and a leading spokesman for the generation of *sabras* who grew up along with the State of Israel. In a country where "sensational" novels, and certainly those with any pretense to seriousness, are a relative rarity, Oz's works have gained considerable popularity, even notoriety, for both the controversiality of their themes and the boldness of their presentation. This was especially true of *My Michael*, the novel which served to introduce Oz to American readers, and which Oz wrote when he was scarcely twenty-eight years old. A study of the personal disintegration of a young Israeli housewife, *My Michael* succeeded in transforming a political "fact"—the Arab-Israeli dilemma—into a genuine metaphor of the imagination. The violence of its heroine's erotic fantasies of abduction and rape by Arab twins with whom she had grown up before the War of Independence in 1948 suggested another violence even more disturbing to the Israeli psyche than the political one. Jerusalem, the setting of the novel and a still-divided city, was depicted as a dense, opaque landscape mirroring the heroine's inner conflict, an illusion of abstractions set upon a wilderness of suppressed violence, ever on the verge of upheaval by demiurgic powers.

Both in *My Michael* and in his later work, Oz has demonstrated a special talent for creating fiction out of the exigencies of Israel's political and historical legacy. It is a talent that is again evident, although to a considerably lesser degree, in *Elsewhere, Perhaps,* Oz's second novel—second, that is, to appear in English; actually, it is a reworked and truncated version of the author's first novel, published in Israel in 1966. Like *My Michael,* the present work also purports to offer a critical glance at an aspect of Israeli society: the most sacrosanct of Israel's social institutions, the kibbutz.

Oz's fictional settlement, Metzudat Ram, situated on the northern border, is a far cry from the typical kibbutz usually shown to foreign tourists. The founding fathers of Metzudat Ram, now deep into middle-age, have lost the idealism of their youth. Their optimistic belief in the efficacy of collective living to solve all of the problems of the human condition, a faith which sustained them through the years of hardship and deprivation, has now been reduced to a matter of habit. Although they enjoy a certain measure of material prosperity, the price for this has turned out to be an embourgeoisement of their lives. The kibbutz, in short, has turned into just another small town, an Israeli Peyton Place: one-third boredom, and two-thirds gossip.

The arch-topic of gossip in Metzudat Ram, and the one which gives this novel the better part of its plot, is a double case of adultery involving the families of Reuven Harish, kibbutz poet-schoolteacher, and Ezra Berger, kibbutz truck-driver—Harish with Berger's wife, Bronka; Berger, somewhat more improbably, with Harish's teenage daughter, Noga. But these melodramatic escapades soon fade in interest as it becomes clear that everything in the novel has been called into being only to serve a single schematic purpose. Metzudat Ram and its cast of characters are merely a scaffolding for the morality play Oz has chosen to stage.

Like all morality plays, this one deals in predictable dualities and opposites. Thus, the population of Metzudat Ram is divided between immigrant-settlers from Russia and Germany, with each group retaining its dominant national character traits—the Germans stolid, efficient, humorless; the Russians imaginative, vociferous, given to occasional abandonment. Thus, too, the physical setting of the kibbutz—a landscape of mountains and valleys, "rich in contrasts, contrasts between ap-

DAVID STERN *is a young writer who is currently doing graduate work at Harvard.*

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

pearance and reality." And thus, more concretely, the novel's two main protagonists, Reuven Harish and Ezra Berger—the former blond, thin, light-skinned; the latter, dark, heavy-limbed, earthy—whose surnames, incidentally, are simply tags borrowed from Hebrew and German for valley and mountain. And finally, locked in the grip of this novel's unrelenting dualism, there is a representation of conflict between Zion and Diaspora, played out between "new" Jews, as embodied in the settlers of Metzudat Ram, and "old" ones, personified by two "exilic" Jews from Germany, a tourist by the name of Isaac Hamburger and Siegfried Berger, Ezra's brother.

Unfortunately, Oz's determination to force an allegory out of the implausible Zion-Diaspora conflict works at cross-purposes to and eventually defeats the novel's more interesting intention: the naturalistic exposé of the "other side" of kibbutz life. The members of Metzudat Ram never seem more than a bland force of personalized Goodness, while the Arabs and the Diaspora Jews are forever being straitjacketed into Oz's embodiment of the power of Evil. In a scheme as rigid and predetermined as this, little opportunity remains for specificity or nuance. There is, in fact, no essential difference between the "new" and "old" Jews *in* their Jewishness—neither are recognizably Jewish—except, perhaps, for the novel's "evil fairy," Siegfried Berger, who is embellished by Oz with all the grotesque flourishes that once marked the typical anti-Semitic caricature of the Jew.

Israeli literature, if it is ever to mature, will undoubtedly have to confront the critical issue of the relation of Diaspora Jewry to Israel, and the relation of Israel to Diaspora Jewry, in all its troubled complexity. That this issue has a special poignancy for the Israeli writer, whose own identity is forged in an ongoing dialectic between the secular values of Western culture and the religious-historical values of Judaism, should go without saying. But an allegory of the kind presented in *Elsewhere, Perhaps* is little more than a refusal to acknowledge the existence of the problem. The novel fails precisely where the imagination might have offered insight into the nexus of Zion and Diaspora.

Judging the Judges

THE PRICE OF PERFECT JUSTICE: THE ADVERSE CONSEQUENCES OF CURRENT LEGAL DOCTRINE ON THE AMERICAN COURTROOM. By MACKLIN FLEMING. *Basic Books. 196 pp. $10.00.*

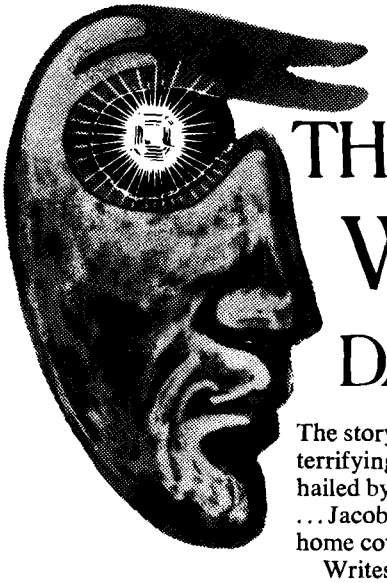
Reviewed by JOSEPH W. BISHOP, JR.

Ex *California semper aliquid novum.* This time it is a book about the defects of American justice. What is novel is that Macklin Fleming, once a trial judge, and now a Justice of the California Court of Appeals, does not make the accusations that we are accustomed to find between hard covers —that the system is harsh, that there is one justice for the rich and another for the poor, that capital punishment is cruel and barbarous and imprisonment no better, and so forth and so on. Not at all. His complaint is that our system of justice, especially criminal justice, works badly, that it does not do what it is supposed to do and does do a great many things which are none of its business, and that the fault is largely that of the judges themselves. And, in his dry but lucid way, with a wealth of convincing and sometimes appalling examples, he frequently makes his point. It is an odd, unfashionable, and disturbing book.

There is undoubtedly a widespread feeling, even among lawyers, that something is rotten in the state of our criminal justice. At least nine serious crimes out of ten go unpunished. Even the most zealous civil libertarians, faithful believers in the dogma that it is better that ninety-nine guilty men go free than that one guilty man be convicted, have lately begun to feel twinges of doubt and heresy. The American Civil Liberties Union, for example, has been astoundingly silent in the debate as

JOSEPH W. BISHOP, JR. *is Richard Ely Professor of Law at Yale.*

The new novel by the author of
The Beginners and *The Rape of Tamar*
is "a work of genius."*



THE WONDER-WORKER
BY
DAN JACOBSON

The story of Timothy Fogel, a young man with a terrifying gift of preternatural powers, has been hailed by Peter S. Prescott in *Newsweek* as "admirable ... Jacobson is crowding Vladimir Nabokov on his home court here, and does it with finesse."

Writes Erica Jong: "The prose is spare, brilliant and has the kind of condensation one scarcely ever finds except in writers like Joyce and Nabokov ... I suspect that *The Wonder-Worker* is a novel of genius. I know I will read it and reread it."*

$5.95 at all bookstores

An Atlantic Monthly Press Book **LITTLE, BROWN and COMPANY**

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

to whether there should be a relaxation of the rules that have long made it so difficult to get a conviction in a rape case, notably the rule that an accused cannot be found guilty on the uncorroborated testimony of the victim. If ACLU reasserts its traditional solicitude for persons accused of crime (Nixonites always excepted), it risks grave offense to the women's liberation movement, whose members lean to the view that as few technical barriers as possible should be interposed between rapists and the *Zuchthaus*.

Despite the doubts and murmurs, and despite the changes in the membership of the Supreme Court, defendants in criminal cases are still getting due process in such quantity that, as Justice Fleming sees it, the incarceration of even the most obviously guilty criminal is a task comparable to landing a barracuda with a trout-rod and a dry-fly. More than half the book is devoted to an exhaustive description of the numerous techniques by which an accused with an astute, well-paid, and/or zealous lawyer can delay or frustrate his prosecution, litigate the same issue (which may have little or nothing to do with his guilt or innocence) in several different courts, state and federal, and, should he actually be convicted, attack the constitutionality of that conviction by endless appeals and petitions for *habeas corpus*. He can start before trial by seeking to enjoin the prosecution on the ground that its threat chills an asserted constitutional right. He can attack the indictment by claiming that some ethnic or other group to which he claims to belong—people with Spanish surnames, young people, old people, people with low incomes, people with little education, etc., etc., *ad infinitum*—were inadequately represented on the panel from which the grand jury was drawn. This issue can be litigated, appealed, and reviewed by collateral process in both state and federal courts for months and years. Similar attacks can be made on the composition of the trial jury. Likewise, he can seek to disqualify the trial judge for alleged bias and appeal the judge's refusal to disqualify himself. He can assert that appointed defense counsel is incompetent, before, during, and after the trial. He can demand that he be allowed to represent himself. If the request is denied and he loses his case, he can appeal on that ground; if it is granted, he can appeal on that ground also, arguing that the trial judge should have recognized his unfitness to be his own lawyer. He can move to suppress evidence, even when its truth and relevance are unquestioned, on the ground that it was obtained illegally; Justice Fleming itemizes twenty-six separate state and federal proceedings in which a defendant can challenge the lawfulness of a single search or seizure. Moreover, he can petition for *habeas corpus ad libitum*, hoping finally to find a federal judge who agrees with him and disagrees with all the other judges, for the doctrine of *res judicata*—that an issue finally determined by a court cannot be reopened—does not apply to *habeas corpus*, and a single federal district judge can spring a convict whose arguments have been unanimously rejected by a state's supreme court and other federal judges. If all else fails, the petitioner can argue that the inadequacy of the prison's law library denies him due process or the equal protection of the laws. These, I emphasize, are only a small sampling of Justice Fleming's catalogue (all documented by actual cases) of the devices which make it a labor of Sisyphus to put a criminal in jail and keep him there. One who loses at every step can almost claim that that very fact shows he has been denied equal protection of the law.

Justice Fleming's indignation, though controlled and temperate, probably leads to some exaggeration. Obviously, a sizable number of felons, however small in relation to the whole criminal population, do go to prison and do serve their sentences. But the cost of protracted litigation, of multiple trials and appellate reviews of the same issues, is enormous—and not only in terms of money and energy. Justice Fleming concludes in substance that

RUTH

by Hank Laventhol

An original, hand-colored etching, signed and numbered by the artist.
Edition limited to 200.
9"x12" on a 13"x 18" imported Rives sheet.
Hand applied delicate water colors of sky-blue, sun-yellow, and grass-green depict the Middle East landscape. The face of Ruth, ancestress of King David, dominates the composition, as Ruth and Naomi are seen returning from the land of the Moabites to Bethlehem.

Hank Laventhol was born in Philadelphia in 1927, and now makes his home in Chappaqua, New York. His degree in Fine Arts from Yale was augmented by studies at the Academia di Belli Arti, Florence, and other art centers in Europe.

$35.00 including special packaging, postage and insurance.

To: **COMMENTARY ART TREASURES** 165 East 56th Street, N.Y., N.Y. 10022

I have enclosed my check for $_____to cover the cost of *RUTH* @ $35. apiece. This includes postage and insurance. If I am not completely satisfied, I may return this work in good condition, insured, within ten days, and you will send me a prompt refund.

Name_____

Address_____

City_____

State_____Zip_____

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

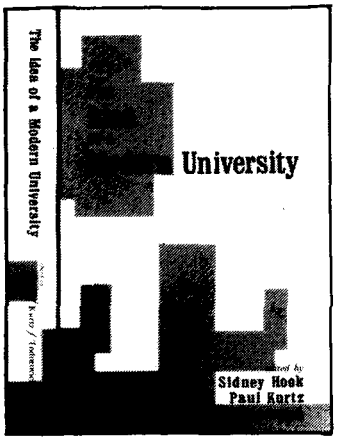
our cost analysis is defective. In our obsessive desire to eliminate entirely the risk that an innocent man will be punished, we do not count the cost of letting guilty men go free. If a heroin wholesaler is left at large, not because there is any doubt of his guilt, but because the evidence against him was obtained by an unlawful search or wiretap, or there was a breach of the elaborate ritual of due process, what is the cost in life and happiness to innocent people? The same cost analysis should be applied to armed robbers, rapists, terrorists, and every other predator—always assuming that there is no reasonable doubt of his guilt—whose liberty creates great and imminent danger to the innocent people on whom he preys. To exclude sound evidence because it has been unlawfully obtained is to punish the public instead of the police. In the words of Benjamin Nathan Cardozo,

> The criminal is to go free because the constable has blundered. . . . The pettiest peace officer would have it in his power, through overzeal or indiscretion, to confer immunity upon an offender for crimes the most flagitious. A room is searched against the law, and the body of a murdered man is found. If the place of discovery may not be proved, the other circumstances may be insufficient to connect the defendant with the crime. The privacy of the home has been invaded, and the murderer goes free.

Even if the constable's invasion of the criminal's rights is not a mere blunder, but deliberate, it is permissible to wonder whether the public would not be better served if *both* the constable and the criminal were punished.

JUSTICE FLEMING's major thesis, embodied in the title of his book, is that the struggle for an unattainable perfection, the constant expansion of the constitutional rights of people accused of crime, has done little to protect the innocent, much to protect the guilty, and more to harm the innocent victims of crime. As Holdsworth long ago pointed out, the Chancery practice of the time of *Bleak House* (which, at its worst, per-

Prometheus Books



THE IDEA OF A MODERN UNIVERSITY

Edited by Sidney Hook, Paul Kurtz, and Miro Todorovich

What is the purpose of higher education? What is the meaning of the "university"? Can the university survive the many assaults of recent years? If so, in what forms? What are some of the crucial unresolved problems still remaining?

Here is an extended, in-depth anaylsis of the state of higher education today by the intellectual leaders of American university life. The book is based upon an extended conference and inquiry sponsored by University Centers for Rational Alternatives.

UNIVERSAL HIGHER EDUCATION: PROMISE OR ILLUSION? / Fritz Machlup / Patrick Suppes / Sidney Hook / Daniel P. Moynihan / Ernest van den Haag / Ernest Nagel / HIGHER EDUCATION UNDER FIRE / Arthur Bestor / Robert Nisbet / Oscar Handlin / Irving Kristol / Samuel Lubell / Charles Frankel / Steven M. Cahn / Robert Hoffman / Gray L. Dorsey / Stephen Tonsor / Abba Lerner / Edward J. Rozek / Henry R. Novotny / THE CRUCIAL PROBLEMS OF THE MODERN UNIVERSITY / John R. Searle / Paul Seabury / Paul Kurtz / Richard Gambino / Glenn R. Morrow / Marvin Zimmerman / Abba Lerner / Cyril Zebot / Seymour M. Lipset / Nathan Glazer / Jack Hirshleifer / Stephen Tonsor / Paul Oskar Kristeller / Louise Rosenblatt / Theodore de Bary / Arthur Bestor / Harold Chase / Isadore Blumen / Samuel Lubell / Leonard R. Sussman / John H. Bunzel

312 pages

ISBN 0-87975-032-4 Cloth—$10.00

CO

THE IDEA OF A MODERN UNIVERSITY

Edited by Sidney Hook, Paul Kurtz and Miro Todorovich

Cloth—$10.00

Name _____
(please print)

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

☐ Payment enclosed ☐ Please bill me

Please add 35 cents for shipping and handling.

New York State residents please add appropriate sales tax.

Prometheus Books 923 Kensington Avenue, Buffalo, New York 14215

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

mitted an issue to be litigated only five times) was based on a noble purpose to achieve perfect justice, regardless of delay or expense. *Jarndyce* v. *Jarndyce*, a paradigm of a multitude of real cases, showed the result of that noble purpose.

When the Supreme Court, some thirty years ago, expanded the process of collateral review, and the number of federal constitutional rights, there were undoubtedly evils to be cured. There was reason to doubt the fairness of many state trials and also the adequacy of state appellate review. But, as often happens in the United States, we seem to have overdone the cure—in effect reasoning that if one cc. of cortisone does the patient good, 10 cc. will do him ten times as much good. It is not easy, in fact, to find a case in which it seems probable, or even reasonably possible, that an innocent man was punished. Henry Friendly, one of the ablest among federal judges, would limit collateral review of convictions to cases in which there is real doubt of the petitioner's guilt. He cited as an example of such a case *Miller* v. *Pate*, in which the Supreme Court in 1967 freed a man who had eleven years earlier been convicted of the rape and murder of an eight-year-old girl. Alas, Justice Fleming's exhaustive examination of the evidence in that case (including some vital evidence that the Supreme Court ignored) leaves the reader with small doubt that the original verdict of guilty was just. But if even Judge Friendly did not find a clear instance of innocence vindicated by collateral review, any layman can accumulate examples of unpunished guilt until he wearies of the task.

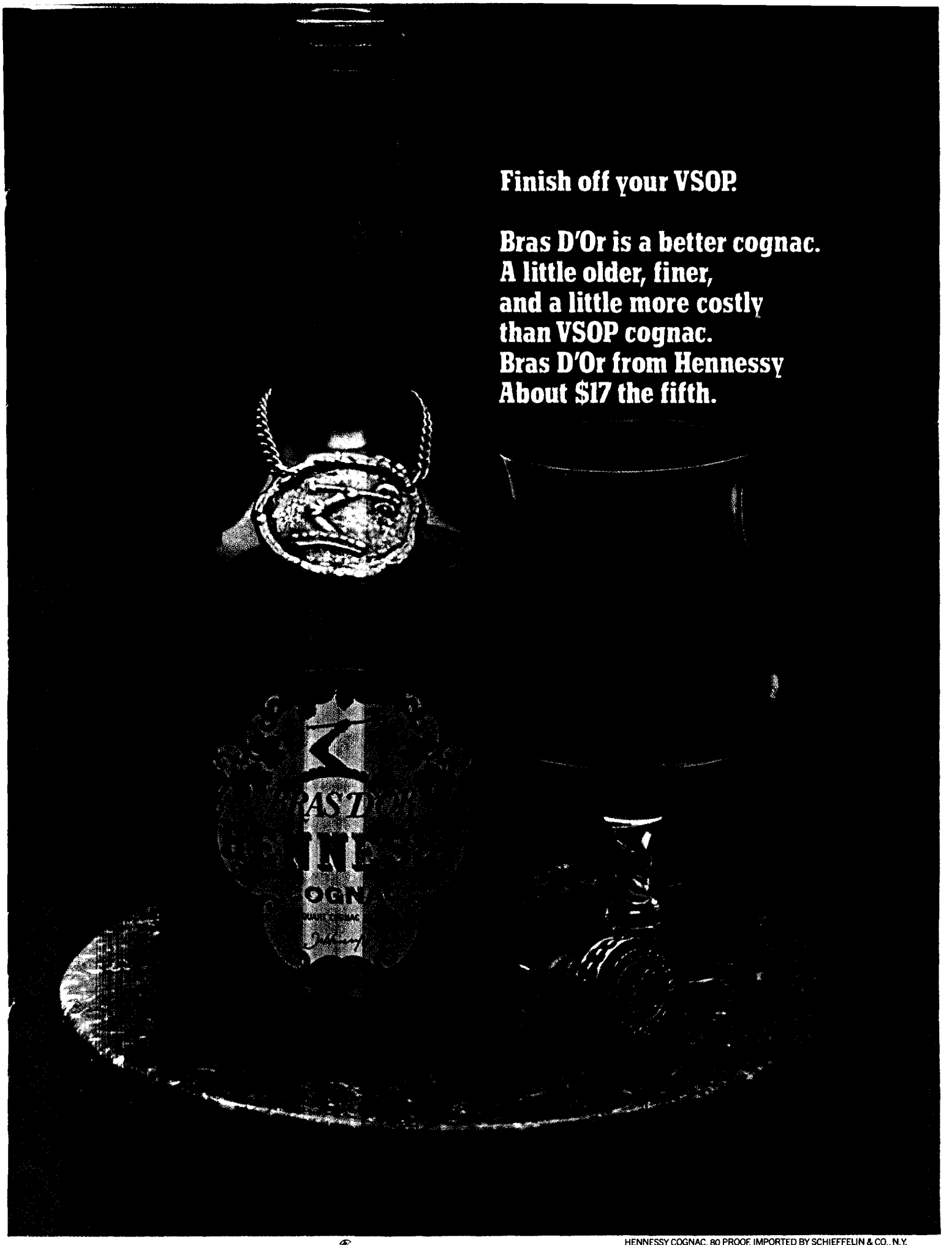
THE monstrous hypertrophy of criminal procedure has, Justice Fleming argues with considerable persuasiveness, been aggravated by the natural inclination of a great many judges and justices to see themselves as commissioned by the Constitution, or possibly the Deity, to enforce what is right in their eyes, to judge the United States as Samuel judged Israel. The Constitution, as Charles Evans Hughes long ago observed, is what the judges say it is; if they cannot find anything in it which clearly supports their own notions of equity, they can and often do talk about shock to the judicial conscience, and "penumbras" and "emanations" of the actual provisions of the Constitution, or even, God preserve us, Natural Law. The Warren Court did not, of course, invent such techniques. The earliest example seems to be Dred Scott's case, in which Chief Justice Taney held that the limitations on slavery in the Missouri Compromise deprived slaveowners of their liberty and property without due process of law. Broad construction and judicial activism were employed in the first three decades of the present century to strike down various statutes attempting to improve the conditions of labor. In those days the Court was, of course, as heartily detested by liberals as the Warren Court was by the law-and-order crowd. But there was not much the progressives could do about it, except hope that the conservative or reactionary Justices would die and be replaced by jurists of their own persuasion.

I question Justice Fleming's conclusion that "the Supreme Court [has] absolute power in oligarchical corporate form, power the Court exercises without any effective restraint." There are times, exemplified during the Civil War and Reconstruction, when the Court holds its hand because it has reason to believe that the President and Congress would not heed its decision. But it is true that in the vast majority of cases the issue is not great enough to justify a constitutional crisis, and the Court is obeyed. (Justice Fleming complains, with some reason, that the judges often invoke the Constitution in matters of vast unimportance, such as regulation by school authorities of the students' dress and hairiness.)

The textbook examples of the Supreme Court as the ultimate *Gesetzgeber* are, of course, *Roe* v. *Wade* and *Doe* v. *Bolton*, the abortion decisions of 1973. There the Court, seeking and finding light on the inner meaning of the Fourteenth Amendment from such sources as the Hippocratic Oath, the writings of Plato, Aristotle, and the Stoics and Pythagoreans, and placing special weight on the views of the eminent Ephesian gynecologist, Soranos (with whom every state legislator is no doubt familiar), solemnly held that the Constitution confers upon women an unqualified right to terminate pregnancy during the first three months, a qualified right to do so during the next three months, and no right to an abortion after the sixth, or perhaps the seventh, month. This may or may not be good *policy*, but it is not what I was taught to regard as constitutional law.

MANY of the Justices, including some of the greatest, have denounced the Court's tendency to see itself as a super-legislature and urged self-restraint with great eloquence and, no doubt, sincerity. But those very Justices have themselves yielded to the temptation when their own convictions were strong enough. The renunciation of power, when it is there for the taking, is usually beyond the strength of frail political humanity. (Justice Blackmun wrote the opinions of the Court in the abortion cases, and two of Mr. Nixon's other appointees, also professed believers in strict construction and judicial self-denial, concurred.) Congress could drastically curtail the jurisdiction of the Court—if the Court did not hold the curtailment unconstitutional. But, as Justice Fleming recognizes, such radical surgery would be worse than the cancer. His own suggestion is a constitutional amendment limiting the tenure of Justices of the Supreme Court to sixteen years. There is much to be said for it. It would have cost us eighteen years of John Marshall and fourteen years of Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr.; on the other hand, it would have spared us at least nineteen years of William O. Douglas. There may well be better solutions. It may be that the present situation is more easily to be borne than any possible remedy. At any rate, *The Price of Perfect Justice* is an intelligent, stimulating description and analysis of a serious political problem.

LICENSED TO UNZ.ORG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED


Finish off your VSOP.
Bras D'Or is a better cognac.
A little older, finer,
and a little more costly
than VSOP cognac.
Bras D'Or from Hennessy
About $17 the fifth.

HENNESSY COGNAC. 80 PROOF. IMPORTED BY SCHIEFFELIN & CO., N.Y.

Hennessy The Classic Cognac Of France.

ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED

Salem refreshes naturally.

- Naturally grown menthol.
- Rich natural tobacco taste.
- No harsh, hot taste.

King or Super King

Warning: The Surgeon General Has Determined That Cigarette Smoking Is Dangerous to Your Health.

KING: 18 mg. "tar", 1.3 mg. nicotine,
SUPER KING: 20 mg. "tar", 1.4 mg. nicotine, av. per cigarette, FTC Report MAR. '74.

LICENSED TO UMG
ELECTRONIC REPRODUCTION PROHIBITED